

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION
FOI/PA
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET
FOI/PA# 1468393-0

Total Deleted Page(s) = 35

- Page 23 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 24 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 25 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 26 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 27 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 28 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 29 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 30 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 31 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 32 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 33 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 177 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 178 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 179 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 180 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 181 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 182 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 183 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 184 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 185 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 186 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 187 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 193 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 194 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 195 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 196 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 197 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 198 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 199 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 200 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 201 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 202 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 203 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 204 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 205 ~ Duplicate;

```
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X For this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
```

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Precedence: IMMEDIATE

Date: 09/26/1996

To: CID

Attn: Section Chief Tron Brekke

From: Portland
Squad 4
Contact: SA [redacted]

Approved By: [redacted]

b6
b7C

Drafted By: [redacted] msr

Case ID #: 44D-PD-NEW (Pending)

Title: [redacted]
POSSIBLE CIVIL RIGHTS VIOLATION

Synopsis: Subject shot and wounded four people and attempted to burn the office of the Church of Scientology at Portland, Oregon, on 09/25/1996. Subject's apparent motive was a grudge against the church.

Details: In February, 1996, [redacted] threatened to kill everyone in the Portland Church of Scientology unless they gave him \$50,000.00 for ruining his life according to investigation by the Portland Police Bureau. At that time he told police that he had lost everything that was dear to him and that the Church of Scientology had imprisoned his mind to do what they wanted him to do. In addition, he also said that the church had gotten him deported to Kenya in 1986.

b6
b7C

On 09/25/1996, at approximately 11:30 a.m., [redacted] entered the office of the Church of Scientology in downtown Portland with a handgun and a can of gas. [redacted] shot and wounded four people then spread gasoline around the office and ignited the gasoline. The fire was suppressed by a sprinkler system and [redacted] surrendered to Portland Police Bureau Officers about ten minutes later.

b6
b7C

[redacted] is charged with four counts of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, three counts of first degree assault, one count of second degree assault, and one count of burglary.

b6
b7C

44D-PD-41212-1

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
SEP 26 1996	
FBI-PORTLAND	

b6
b7C

UPLOADED ACS [signature]
DATE 9-26-96

Open and Assign
9/26/96

I:\newfile\msr27002.896

To: CID From: Portland
Re: 44D-PD-NEW, 09/26/1996

On 09/25/1996 [redacted] Chief Criminal Assistant, U.S. Attorney's Office for the District of Oregon, advised that this incident should be prosecuted by the District Attorney and investigation conducted by the Portland Police Bureau. The actions by [redacted] constitute Measure 11 penalties, an Oregon Constitutional provision applied at sentencing in capital crimes. AUSA [redacted] deferred any prosecution for the violation of Civil Rights relative to this incident to the local authorities.

b6
b7C

This case is opened on 09/26/1996, based on instructions received from Unit Chief [redacted] FBIHQ, to Acting ASAC [redacted] Portland Division.

b6
b7C

Subject is described as follows:

Name
Sex
Race
Date of Birth
Place of Birth
Height
Weight
Hair
Eyes
FBI Number



b6
b7C

◆◆

SYNOPSIS OF CASE (Con't)

In attempting to put the fire out around his shoes he then put out the entire fire he had started, however, not before the sprinkling systems were activated. Damage sustained by the facility was due to water damage from the sprinklers and the fire department. Subject has a history of mental illness, has blamed the Church of Scientology, Portland, for "mind control" and was attempting to extort money from them. Subject left the facility with a staff member as hostage, however, surrendered to the Portland Police Bureau minutes later outside their facility. AUSA Portland, Oregon, advised they would defer prosecution to local authorities. Subject is currently being charged locally with four counts of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, three counts of first degree assault, one count of second degree assault and one count of burglary. [redacted] is described as a [redacted]

[redacted] FBI number [redacted] Portland will follow local prosecution and report the results to FBIHQ and the United States Attorney's Office, Portland, Oregon. Via facsimile Portland sent a church arson worksheet for inclusion in 44DHQ1176806, MC #29.

b6
b7c



FBI FACSIMILE COVERSHEET

PRECEDENCE

- Immediate
- Priority
- Routine

CLASSIFICATION

- Top Secret
- Secret
- Confidential
- Sensitive
- Unclassified

Time Transmitted: 10⁴⁵
 Sender's Initials: LN
 Number of Pages: 2
(Including Cover Page)

To: FBI HQ
(Name of Office)

Date: 9/27/96

Facsimile Number:

Attn:
(Name Room Telephone)

b6
b7C

From: FBI PORTLAND
(Name of Office)

Subject:

Possible Civil Rights Violation
OO Pd 44 D Pd 41712

Special Handling Instructions: MC # 29 44 D Hq 1176806

Originator's Name: Telephone:

Originator's Facsimile Number:

b6
b7C

Approved: MAS

CHURCH ARSON WORKSHEET

b6
b7c

DATE: 9-27-96

OFFICE: PORTLAND

FULL CHURCH NAME:

Scientology

CONTACT:

[Redacted]

STREET ADDRESS:

709 SW SALMON

FILE # 44 D Pd 41212

CITY: PORTLAND

STATE: OR

DATE AND TIME OF INCIDENT:

11:27 AM 9/25/96

LOCATION TYPE: URBAN/SUBURBAN/RURAL

City / URBAN

RACIAL MAKEUP OF CONGREGATION: BLACK/WHITE/ASIAN/MULTI

MULTI

DAMAGE SUSTAINED: TOTAL/PARTIAL AND DOLLAR AMOUNT

\$10,000 water damage

INCENDIARY DEVICE: N/A poured gasoline from

CAN & ignited

PREVIOUS THREATS/VANDALISM/INCIDENTS:

N/A

SUSPECTS:

1 arrested

ARRESTS:

FBI # [Redacted]

MOTIVATION IF KNOWN:

Blames Scientology for ruining his life - controlled his mind

INSURANCE:

yes

OTHER RELEVANT DATA:

[Redacted]

NAS A history of threats to Scientology in San Francisco & Portland. He entered Scientology facility fired the weapon wounding 4 people, poured gasoline on floor, ignited it with a Bic lighter, caught shoes on fire & stomped fire out. fire sprinklers went off & damage resulted from that. ANSA will follow local prosecution: Attempted aggravated murder, ARSON, 3 counts 1st degree ASSAULT

b6
b7c

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Date of transcription 10/04/96

On September 27, 1996, [redacted] General Counsel, Church of Scientology, delivered an eight page document to the reception area of the Federal Bureau of Investigation to the attention of [redacted]

b6
b7C

Attached to and made part of this FD-302 is the document provided by [redacted]

Investigation on 9/27/96 at Portland, Oregon
File # 44D-PD-41212 Date dictated 10/03/96
by SA [redacted] PFD:pjw ^{b6} _{b7C}

44D-PD-41212-4 129

**SHOOTING INCIDENT AT THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
CELEBRITY CENTER, PORTLAND OREGON**

September 25, 1996

On September 25, 1996, shortly before noon, a 38 year old man named [redacted] entered the Church of Scientology Celebrity Center in Portland, Oregon. He opened fire with a semi-automatic pistol and shot four staff members. He held a fifth staff member hostage until his surrender to the police minutes later outside of the Celebrity Center. He also poured gasoline on the floor of the reception area of the Church and set it on fire.

b6
b7c

One of the staff members who was shot is a 44 year old, pregnant woman. She was shot twice and is currently paralyzed. She will be having an operation shortly to remove the bullet and, hopefully, resolve the paralysis. She has not lost the child she is carrying. The Executive Director of the Celebrity Center and a staff member from a Church of Scientology from another city are still hospitalized, in fair condition. The out of town staff member will have additional surgery to handle abdominal damage from the shooting. The fourth staff member suffered only a superficial wound and has been released from the hospital.

Data has been obtained on the shooter. He is a 38 year old, naturalized citizen from Kenya. He has a history of criminal conduct and of past threats to kill staff at the the Church of Scientology Celebrity Center in Portland.

Data has been collected on [redacted] in an effort to determine who he is and why he committed this crime. It was learned that [redacted] had a very brief contact with the Portland Church in June, 1985, taking a short, introductory course and reading some Scientology books. He took no further services at any Church of Scientology and had no further contact with any Church until 1994. However we have found a Vancouver, Washington Department of Corrections report from August, 1989. The probation officer recommended that a bench warrant be issued on [redacted] for jumping bail. The probation officer noted that [redacted] had been "confused and agitated ... he would often hear voices in his head which he would talk to out loud." At the time [redacted] blamed his mental state on his contact with the Church of Scientology in Portland four years earlier. He complained that "whenever he goes to Portland they have mind control over him and he can no longer control his behavior." [See, TAB A]

b6
b7c

Although the details of his whereabouts are not known except from public record documents, it has been learned that [redacted] lived in San Francisco at various times in the 1992-1995 period

and that had started a business called Phoenix Lighting Company. He lived in low-income housing at three locations -- all within 7 blocks of the San Francisco Church although he never took any services from the Church.

[redacted] next contact with the Church occurred in 1994. At that time he was living in San Francisco. He was living in some sort of half-way house and was described by an individual who met him at the time as "a crazy black guy" who believed that he was "possessed." [redacted] came to the Church of Scientology in San Francisco and threatened to bomb it. He warned that the next time would not be a joke. This incident was reported to the police.

b6
b7C

In 1994 [redacted] called the Portland Church and said that he was in a psychiatric ward. It is not known where he was at the time.

b6
b7C

On February 1, 1996 he again called the Portland Church. at this time he complained that his life had been going downhill since his initial contact with the Church which he claimed was six years earlier. He demanded \$50,000 in restitution and threatened to come into the Church several days later and kill everyone if he were not paid this money. The police were notified of this threat. [redacted] called back several days later, as he had promised. The police were again notified. They were able to trace the call and locate him. He was arrested. At the time of his arrest he had a loaded .45 pistol and .38 revolver in his possession and approximately 150 rounds of ammunition. The police arrest reports detail his delusional state, his fixation that he was being mentally controlled by the Church of Scientology and that he intended to kill the woman to whom he had made the extortion threat. Interestingly, [redacted] mentioned to one of the police officers that he had decided that he was being controlled by the Church after reading of allegations of "mind control" in a newspaper. He also said that it was at that time that he decided that he was owed restitution. He plea bargained the charge down to a misdemeanor of "coercion," plead "no contest," and was sentenced to a year on parole and ordered to stay away from the Church and the woman he had threatened. [See Tab B, for reports of this incident and its handling.]

b6
b7C

[redacted] next contact with the Church was on September 25th when he made good on his threat by entering the Church premises and opening fire with a semi-automatic pistol. [redacted] also poured gasoline on the floor and lit it. He then took a woman as hostge and left the premises, holding her at gunpoint. The police convinced him to surrender and he was arrested. [See Tab C for press reports on the incident.]

b6
b7C

On September 26, 1996 [redacted] was charged with 4 counts of aggravated attempted murder, 2 counts of arson, 4 counts of 1st

b6
b7C

131

degree assault, 1 count of burglary & 1 count of kidnapping. The recommended bail was \$770,000.00 but the court refused to allow bail at all. [redacted] did not enter a plea, as that will not be done until next week on October 2, 1996, once the Grand Jury returns an indictment. On October 3, [redacted] will be interviewed to determine if he is eligible for being released on his Own Recognizance or on bail (however, he is not expected to be released at all). The case will then be set for trial in approximately 90-150 days.

b6
b7C

Attachments:

Chronology of [redacted]

b6
b7C

TAB A: Probation Report

TAB B: 1996 Arrest data

TAB C: Newspaper reports of shooting incident

132

[Redacted]

VITAL DATA:

SS#: [Redacted]

Last known phone#: [Redacted]

Description: He is [Redacted]

b6
b7C

TIMETRACK:

[Redacted]

Born in [Redacted]

1979-80

His social security # [Redacted] was issued in Oregon.

1984-85

He attended one Clark College Summer Semester in Vancouver, Washington in either 1984 or 1985. Clark College's address and phone # are: 1800 East Mcloughlin Blvd., Vancouver, WA 98663. Telephone: (206) 699-0135. FAX: (206) 690-7228.

Mid-80s Approx

The earliest job found for him was at Stuart Anderson Cattle Co. There is no date and no location given. Incorporation records shows that there was a Stuart Anderson's Cattle Company in Oregon in 1988 that later became inactive.

1980-85 Approx

[Redacted] was married to [Redacted] She said he was abusive and a heavy drinker, and that one time he threw a brick through a window in Vancouver, Washington, was arrested and jailed, and was diagnosed as schizophrenic through the state prison system. She thought he'd been in and out of jail a lot. She said he'd been making crazy statements about wining dining with the President and FBI, was engaged to [Redacted] and after advice from friends she had him see a psych. She said he got involved in Scientology just before they were divorced (about 1985-86) and about 6 months after coming back from Alaska. She said he had education in business and marketing.

b6
b7C

10 October 1983

A Clark County (Washington) District Court case was found on him. Case Type [Redacted] He was the defendant. Date of violation was [Redacted] Name is given as [Redacted]

b6
b7C

[Redacted]

8 December 1983

A Clark County (Washington) District Court case was found on him. Case Type: [redacted] He was defendant and the date of violation was [redacted] Name is given as [redacted]

1987

A Clark County (Washington) Superior Court case was found on him. Case Type is [redacted] He is the defendant. No specific date but it must have been 1987. [redacted] He was the defendant. Date of Violation is 1987. Name is given as [redacted]

b6
b7C

1985-86 Approx

[redacted] divorced his wife [redacted] (She remarried and is now [redacted] Her address is: [redacted]

July 1985

[redacted] came into the Church of Scientology Celebrity Center Portland and did an introductory service called "Success Through Communication" and was in the Church for a couple of days.

1986

His next job was working in the Maintenance Department while a student at Clark College. This would be in 1986 in Vancouver, Washington.

August 1986

He is reported as living at [redacted]

August 1986

He is reported as living at [redacted]

April 1987

He is reported as living at [redacted]

21 July 1989

[redacted] was terminated from his last known job with Viking Industries with no reason given for termination.

b6
b7C

138

14 August 1989

A violation report was filed by the Department of Corrections on [redacted] for failing to report to his community corrections office in Vancouver, Washington. The nature of his crime was described as: "Malicious Mischief II, Bail Jumping" with a one year sentence of community service. The corrections officer noted that he contacted [redacted] last known residence at the [redacted] hotel and found he no longer resided there, and that he'd been terminated from his job at Viking Industries. The corrections officer said that during his last contact with [redacted] he said he was going to try to move to the Joyce Hotel because it was cheaper but when the officer called the Joyce Hotel, they had not heard of [redacted]. The corrections officer said that during his last contact with [redacted] was in a confused and agitated state. He said he realized his mind was deteriorating and he would often hear voices in his head which he would talk to out loud. He said because of this he feared he would lose his employment and had heard rumors that he was going to lose his job. He said his deteriorating mental condition was brought on by the Church of Scientology where he had taken a communications skills class four years ago in Portland, Oregon and whenever he goes to Portland they have mind control over him and he can no longer control his behavior. He said that when he was in Vancouver, they no longer had mind control. Corrections officer said he advised him to get psychiatric help and that this time, he should take the medications prescribed for him. Corrections officer said that during April and May of 1989, [redacted] was able to get psychiatric help through a Burnside clinic, but would not continue on medication because he did not feel he needed it. Corrections officer said [redacted] mental health problem was what got him on probation in the first place and it appeared it would continue causing him problems with the criminal justice system as long as he continued to avoid appropriate treatment. Corrections officer recommended a bench warrant be issued for [redacted] arrest since he had no idea of [redacted] whereabouts and he was unavailable for supervision.

b6
b7c

1989 Approx

It is not known which Burnside clinic [redacted] attended, but the following are possibles:

b6
b7c

1. Wallace Medical Concern, a non-profit free clinic, which was founded in 1984 and is still operating in 1996. The founder was [redacted] a general medical internist working for the Portland Veteran's Administration Medical Center and connected to the Oregon Health Sciences University (OHSU) in Portland. Wallace Medical Concern operated weekly out of three sites in the Burnside area in Oregon, including one at the Estate Hotel on Couch St., one at the Burnside Projects Night Shelter and one at the Greenhouse Street Youth Center.

2. Burnside Project, Inc., 1211 SW Main St., Portland, OR 97201, Telephone: (503) 222-9362. It was designated as a Dual-Diagnosis Facility. This means it treated chemical dependency combined with psychiatric problems.

3. Burnside Community Clinic. No street address given. In 1991, there was a possibility it would be closed down because of County budget cuts.

1992 Approx

Address on [redacted] from DMV is: [redacted]

b6
b7C

September 1992

Phoenix Lighting Co. also has the business address of 66 Geary St., #517, San Francisco, CA 94108-5703 as of September 10, 1992.

The 66 Geary St. address is Greystone Hotel. Its phone # is 415-956-9363. It is also a tenderloin flophouse.

October 1992

[redacted] started a business called [redacted] of which he is the single proprietor per records from the California State Board of Equalization, Sales and Use Tax. The business and mailing address is 380 Eddy St., #444, San Francisco 94102 in the county of San Francisco. The business was started in October 1992. The # is [redacted]. The telephone # of this business is given as 415-775-3441 on his California Fictitious Business Names application, which he filed for on September 10, 1992, SIC Code [redacted] and on March 17, 1995, SIC Code [redacted]. The business description is given as: [redacted]

b6
b7C

(The California Real Property records show that the property at 380 Eddy St., San Francisco 94102-2607 is owned by Reality House West, and the property is used for "Hotel/Motel". [redacted])

[redacted] who got a [redacted]
[redacted]
[redacted] is [redacted]
[redacted] is given as [redacted]

b6
b7C

[redacted] an [redacted] is a [redacted]
[redacted] from [redacted] who runs [redacted]
[redacted] and gets [redacted]
[redacted] In 1991 he and [redacted]
[redacted]

b6
b7C

October 1993

He is reported as living at [redacted]
[redacted] This is another poor people's "flop house" next door to [redacted]
[redacted]

b6
b7C

1994 Approx

[redacted] went into San Francisco Church of Scientology and threatened to bomb it. He drove a little kid's tank into the San Francisco Org and then said that the next time, it would not be a joke.

b6
b7C

1994 Approx

A San Francisco church staff member, [redacted] who was leaving staff as he was not qualified, told another staff member about a crazy black guy he knew who said he was "possessed." The description matched [redacted] saw him at a Presbyterian half-way house where [redacted] was living at the time. At the time, [redacted] was going to the Tom Waddell clinic in San Francisco, a psychological counselling type clinic, where he saw this black guy.

b6
b7C

1994 Approx

[redacted] called into CC Portland saying he was in a psych ward. He spoke to [redacted] He said he didn't feel insane, and what should he do, should he take an extension course. [redacted] didn't know what psych ward [redacted] was in, but thought it was in Oregon and nearby. [redacted] advised him to keep reading his books (he had Dianetics and another book.) [redacted] also remembered that [redacted] had a criminal record and once this was discovered, the church did not accept him for further services.

b6
b7C

23 February 1994

The State of California filed a State Tax Lien against him for \$587. The # is [redacted] The Certificate # is [redacted] His SS # was given as [redacted] His name and address was given as [redacted] No record was found that he paid this off.

b6
b7C

March 1994

He is reported as living at [redacted] (computer database search)

b6
b7C

June 1994

He is reported as living at [redacted]

June 1995

His address is at the [redacted] Telephone is [redacted]

137

1 Feb 96

[redacted] called in to Celebrity Center (CC) Portland at noon and [redacted] took the call. [redacted] told her that ever since he came into CC six years ago his life had been going downhill. He wanted \$50,000 restitution and that would "make up for it" -- and if we didn't, he would come to the CC on Wednesday and shoot everyone. He rambled on about how Scientology destroyed his business and now he cannot arrange for [redacted] to come from Kenya to study. The police were called, and they sent a police officer who took a statement from [redacted]

b6
b7C

4 Feb 96

[redacted] called back to CC Portland on Monday morning. [redacted] not available so he called back at 4:05 PM. [redacted] took the call and told [redacted] not to call anymore (this is what the police officer told her to say). She then dialed *57 to trace the call, the call was traced and the police were able to go and arrest him. The police found that he was staying in a seedy transit hotel and his room was full of guns and ammunition. [redacted] went to the police station and press charges. Detective [redacted] told her he would put in a request that this go before a grand jury.

b6
b7C

5 Feb 96

[redacted] had a hearing before the judge. He was clean and dressed in casual clothes. The charge against him was coercion, brought down from a felony to a misdemeanor. He had no attorney so a woman attorney from a [redacted] (attorney) office was appointed to him. He pleaded not guilty and stated he wanted a jury trial. There was no mention of the Church in the hearing. The attorney from the District Attorney's office did not want [redacted] released because of "six failures to appear and danger to the victims." The judge approved [redacted] for the Pre Trial Release Supervision Program.

b6
b7C

7 Feb 96

The District Attorney in Multnomah County filed the Information against [redacted] charging him with attempted coercion. Attached was an Affidavit of Probable Cause to Support Continued Detention of Defendant filed by Deputy District Attorney [redacted] which stated that the phone calls were traced to the Travel Inn motel and police confronted him at the motel where he admitted calling the Church. It says he was in possession of numerous loaded firearms. His address was given as [redacted] (Court docs)

b6
b7C

138

26 Feb 96

The police officer who had arrested [redacted] came by to see [redacted] [redacted] as she was concerned for [redacted] safety, felt he was capable of carrying out his threats, had two semi automatic guns and over 150 rounds of ammunition when arrested, and had been arrested the previous night for something else. The officer said [redacted] should insist on speaking to the judge and appeal to him to have the INS deport [redacted] made this call. (27 Feb 96 report from [redacted])

b6
b7C

[redacted] from CC Portland talked to [redacted] assistant District Attorney about [redacted] said he cut a deal with [redacted] attorney and that [redacted] had pleaded guilty to the charge of coercion which is a Class A misdemeanor. [redacted] was to be on Bench Probation for 1 year. [redacted] attorney said that [redacted] planned to go back to San Francisco when he got out of jail which was supposed to happen that week.

b6
b7C

[redacted] was released from prison around the end of February. There was a court order from the judge which stated that he could not even walk by the Church of Scientology, or he would be arrested.

b6
b7C

Undated

The last job found was Pay 'N Pack, no date and no location.

Feb-July 1996 Approx

An Oregon DMV records check showed his driver's license has been suspended six times in the last six months for the following reasons:

1. DUI (Driving Under the Influence)
2. Refusing a breath test
3. Blood Alcohol Content way over limit
4. 4 failures to appear in Court on DUI charges
5. Driving uninsured

His license was permanently revoked in the State of Oregon on July 11, 1996, and he can never get a license again in Oregon.

Approx March 1996

[redacted] was living at the [redacted] The manager had no records on him but doesn't recall having any problems with him.

b6
b7C

June 1996

[redacted]

Her AKA's are:

[redacted]

b6
b7C

She currently lives at [redacted]

[redacted]

Her previous addresses were:

[redacted]

b6
b7C

Her social security # is [redacted] and it was issued between [redacted] in the state of Oregon. She was born in [redacted] She is also from [redacted]

b6
b7C

July 1996

[redacted]

went to the Greystone Hotel in San Francisco, claimed he lived there and tried to go upstairs. The manager threw him out on the street.

140

ASCII

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Date of transcription 10/04/96

On September 27, 1996, [redacted] General Counsel, Church of Scientology, delivered an eight page document to the reception area of the Federal Bureau of Investigation to the attention of [redacted]

b6
b7C

Attached to and made part of this FD-302 is the document provided by [redacted]

b6
b7C

UPLOADED ACS ksm
DATE 10-7-96

b6
b7C

[redacted] *Director*

Investigation on 9/27/96 at Portland, Oregon

File # 44D-PD-41212

b6
b7C

Date dictated 10/03/96
OCT 04 1996

by SA [redacted] PFD:pjw

SEARCHED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	INDEXED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
SERIALIZED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	FILED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
FBI-PORTLAND	

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.)
A1, A16
Oregonian, Portland OR

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

Date: 9.26.96
Edition:

Title: VIOLENCE VISITS
SCIENTOLOGY
the shooting

Character: PD-440PD-41212
or PD 80-715

Classification:
Submitting Office:
Portland

Indexing:

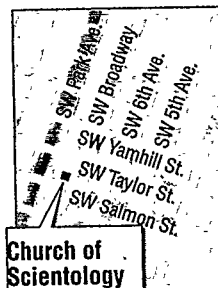
(X)

Violence visits Scientology

10 MINUTES OF TERROR

1 11:26 a.m.
A man enters the Church of Scientology lobby, shoots a receptionist, three others and starts a fire.

2 11:28 a.m.
9-1-1 receives first reports. Man takes woman hostage. Police arrive at 11:30 a.m.



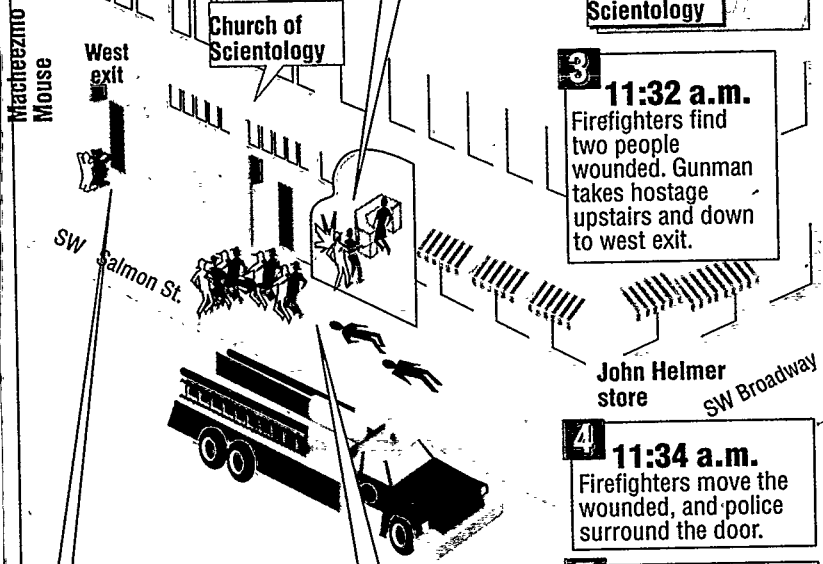
3 11:32 a.m.
Firefighters find two people wounded. Gunman takes hostage upstairs and down to west exit.

4 11:34 a.m.
Firefighters move the wounded, and police surround the door.

7 12:33 p.m.
An ambulance is called for a man who realized later that he had been shot.

5 11:36 a.m.
Man surrenders.

6 11:36 a.m.
Firefighters bring out the wounded receptionist.



Source: Police and witness reports

RENE EISENBART/The Oregonian

44D-PD-41212-5
SEARCHED INDEXED
SERIALIZED FILED
OCT 1 1996
FBI-PORTLAND

■ THE SHOOTING: *Suspect had threatened church members*

By **BRYAN SMITH** and **DAVID R. ANDERSON**
of *The Oregonian* staff

Seven months ago, Jairus Chegero Godeka threatened to kill everyone in the Portland Church of Scientology unless they gave him \$50,000 for ruining his life.

On Wednesday, police say, Godeka walked into the church's downtown Portland office and shot and wounded four people, including a pregnant receptionist.

Godeka set a fire and briefly took another woman hostage at the church's Portland Celebrity Centre before a police officer persuaded him to surrender.

The attack brought activity on Southwest Salmon Street and Broadway to a halt as police

■ **ENEMIES:** The Church of Scientology has made enemies since its founding in 1952, but criticism never extended to shooting before Wednesday's incident in Portland/ A16

and firefighters massed in front of the office. Workers in and around the Scientology center scrambled for cover after hearing shots, some turning back to see a bloody victim clutching his chest stumble onto the sidewalk.

Godeka apparently was motivated by a grudge against the church. He blames the organization for ruining him financially and thinks it has

**Please turn to
SHOOTING, Page A16**



ROSS WILLIAM HAMILTON/The Oregonian

Portland Fire Bureau emergency medical technicians wheel Carlos Colon toward an ambulance as others tend to Steven Roy Crandell.

A gunman opens fire in a church office in downtown Portland and wounds four

“

I suspect all will survive, but I can't tell you they all will survive without permanent injury or disability.

Dr. Jackson Smood,
emergency room physician,
University Hospital

”

Portland police lead Jairus Chegero God-eka away as firefighters tend to Steven Roy Crandell, one of four people shot at the Church of Scientology offices in downtown Portland.



ROSS WILLIAM HAMILTON/The Oregonian

Shooting: Receptionist listed in critical condition

■ Continued from Page One

kept him from bringing his sister here from Kenya to study, according to police reports.

In San Francisco, where Godeka lived recently, he sent a remote-controlled toy tank in front of the Church of Scientology branch, with the message: "Next time, it will be real."

In February, he called the Portland offices, repeatedly demanding money for the ruin of what he described to police as a San Francisco company that sold lighting equipment.

The receptionist, Helen M. Burke, apparently was the primary target of Godeka's threats because she was the one who answered the phone.

Burke, 44 and pregnant, was in critical condition Wednesday night at University Hospital with a gunshot wound to the chest and an abdominal injury. Doctors said she had some paralysis from the bullet, which lodged near her spine, but that it was too early to tell whether the condition would be permanent. Burke is in her second trimester; the fetus was unharmed.

Carlos Colon, 24, was in serious condition. Colon, a visitor from the church's Clearwater, Fla., branch, suffered a gunshot wound to the chest.

Steven Roy Crandell, 45, was in fair condition. Crandell, executive director of the church, was shot in the abdomen.

A third man, Jim M. Stone, was shot in the hip but did not realize he had been injured until nearly an hour later, when he pulled out his wallet and discovered a bullet had pierced it. He smiled and waved as rescue workers wheeled him to an ambulance. He was treated and released.

Wednesday's attack occurred as the lunch crowd began to fill the downtown sidewalks near the church's center at 709 S.W. Salmon St., across from the Heathman Hotel.

Police said the gunman walked in the front door, carrying a red plastic gasoline container and a .45-caliber Ruger semiautomatic handgun. He shot Burke, who sat in the lobby just inside the door. Crandell and Colon came downstairs, and he shot and wounded them. Others hit the floor, while workers upstairs fled through a back door.

The gunman spread gasoline and started a fire that set off two sprinklers. He grabbed a woman, Jacqueline Stone, the wife of Jim Stone, and headed through interior passages to a fire exit on the west end of the building.

Meanwhile, witnesses rushed to call 9-1-1, including a man from inside the church who ran to Ma-cheezmo Mouse next door.

"He was frantic," said Jen Kneidler, 21, who was working at the restaurant. "He kept asking where a phone was and said that a person had been shot next door. . . . He said he had been shot at."

Charles Mann, a course instructor who was upstairs in the church office, said, "We knew we had to get out of there. We just heard shots and took off."

Mel Murphy, on his way to lunch with a co-worker, saw men running and flames inside the building. Crandell was hobbling down the sidewalk.

"He said, 'I've been shot, I've been shot, I've been shot,'" Murphy said.

Murphy, who had called 9-1-1 on a cellular phone, saw a second man, Colon, who had been shot in the stomach.

As Murphy helped with the two men, a co-worker Mike Picco tried to get in a door to help Burke. Before he could, he said, "Someone yelled, 'Gun! There's a guy with a gun! Everyone dives behind cars.'"

Portland firefighter Rob L. Burson was among the first to arrive. He rushed to the office door just as the gunman burst out with his arm around Jacqueline Stone, a gun to her head.

"I saw what was going on, and I knew I didn't want to be there," he said. "I yelled 'gun' and then ran and told others to get back."

As the gunman opened a metal fire door, Portland police Officer Tom Mack and homicide Detective Sgt. Dave Rubey were on the sidewalk.

The gunman stepped back inside.

"My assessment was he wanted it to end right there," Mack said. "He said, 'I don't want to die. I don't want you to shoot me.'"

Mack decided a quick resolution was better than pushing the gunman back into a burning building with Stone.

Mack talked him into opening the door a crack. He convinced the gunman that police wouldn't hurt him.

"My word wasn't good enough for him," Mack said.

The gunman wanted Mack to put down his gun. First Mack tried to hide his gun behind his leg.

"He's not that crazy," Mack later reflected.

Mack agreed to put his gun down if the gunman did. Mack knew there were other officers nearby.

Mack holstered his gun first.

But the gunman balked when he spotted another officer across the street with a gun.

So Mack went a step further, turning his back, briefly, on the gunman. Mack told the officer to move.

"I think that was the turning point," Mack said.

The gunman allowed Stone to kneel and then put down his gun behind her. Then Godeka knelt and let Mack handcuff him.

Mack said everyone stayed cool during the standoff, which didn't last much longer than a minute.

Even the hostage did well.

Stone yelled through the closed door that Godeka was trying to talk to Mack. She also told Mack to step closer and show his empty hands.

"She seemed pretty calm," Mack said. "I thought she handled herself really well."

Firefighters quickly doused the blaze.

Godeka is accused of four counts of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, three counts of first-degree assault, one count of second-degree assault and a count of burglary. He will be arraigned today.

Wednesday's attack was apparently the culmination of Godeka's longstanding grudge against the Portland and San Francisco Church of Scientology offices.

Godeka has listed several addresses in Portland and San Francisco after numerous arrests on traffic violations, including drunken driving and driving without insurance.

In February, Godeka pleaded no contest to attempted coercion in connection with the calls to the church's Portland branch.

"He could give me no specifics of what we had actually done to him and what his business was," Burke told Portland police in February.

"He said he had lost everything that was dear to him."

At one point, Godeka told Burke that his anger stemmed from something that had happened at the San Francisco branch, but that the Church of Scientology is all "the same thing."

She said Godeka first came to the Portland office five or six years ago and took a free personality test and bought some books. She thinks he might also have signed up for a home study course.

At least one earlier police report involved extortion attempts against the church, but details were not available Wednesday.

After Godeka was introduced to Scientology, "they imprisoned my mind to do what they wanted me to do," he told police in February. He also complained to police that the church got him deported to Kenya in 1986 and that Burke was controlling his mind.

The organization is a self-enhancement movement that emphasizes counseling and an approach to problem-solving called Dianetics that was created by church founder L. Ron Hubbard.

Jeff Quiros, special affairs director for the San Francisco church, said Godeka also had threatened workers there in recent months.

"He was just babbling and threatening to kill everybody. He was just saying things that didn't make sense," Quiros said.

The news Wednesday shocked the San Francisco church.

"How can you make sense of senseless acts of violence?" Quiros said. "It's a scary thing. I don't know what would make someone do something like that."

"It's disturbing, and it's shocking," added Angie Mann, public affairs director for the Portland center. "Scientologists are honest, ethical people who want to help. Our goal is toward a world without crime and a world without insanity."

Peter Farrell, Laura Trujillo and Chastity Pratt of The Oregonian staff contributed to this report.



ROSS WILLIAM HAMILTON/The Oregonian

Portland Police Officer Tom Mack (center) holds Jairus Chegero Godeka (with cap) after talking him into surrendering less than 10 minutes after four people were shot in the downtown Church of Scientology. Police accused Godeka of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, assault and burglary.

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

Shooting spotlights Scientology

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.) D1, D10

Oregonian, Portland OR

Date: 9.27.1996
Edition:

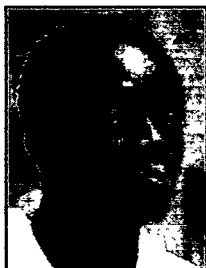
Title: SHOOTING SPOTLIGHTS
SCIENTOLOGY, the suspect:

Character: 44D-PD-41212
or PD 80-715
Classification:
Submitting Office: Portland

Indexing:

■ THE SUSPECT: Jairus Godeka holds church responsible for shattering his American dream

By BRYAN SMITH
and PHIL MANZANO
of The Oregonian staff



GODEKA

He came from Kenya in 1979 to "accomplish something in America," he said, his hopes fueled by high expectations from friends and family.

But Jairus Godeka felt his dream fade to "gloom and doom," after he was introduced to the Church of Scientology in 1980, he told police.

"They imprisoned my mind to do what they wanted me to do," he said.

That belief may explain why Godeka is accused of shooting and wounding four people — Helen Burke, Carlos Colon, Steven Crandell and Jim Stone — and starting a fire in the Church of Scientology office in downtown Portland on Wednesday.

Interviews with friends, acquaintances and former in-laws, and an examination of police records, reveal a man who was hard-working and earnest but whose past is plagued by alcohol abuse, violent behavior, a broken marriage and financial problems.

They also show a man obsessed by the belief that his troubles all stem from the Church of Scientology.

A judge entered a not-guilty plea for Godeka Thursday, after he was arraigned in the Justice Center in Port-

**Please turn to
SUSPECT, Page D10**

44D-PD-41212-60

SEARCHED INDEXED SERIALIZED FILED

OCT 1 1996

PORTLAND

FBI/DOJ

Suspect: Godeka left wife

■Continued from Page D1

land on charges of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, assault and burglary.

The turn of events shocked at least one friend, who describes Godeka as a gentle man who was "mild-mannered and had a great desire to please everyone" — someone who was far from crazy and worked hard to make a fledgling business successful.

Police records, however, show another side: one of violence, drunkenness and obsession.

In a long, sometimes rambling statement to police in February, Godeka detailed a variety of grievances he had with Scientology and said how for years he felt the organization should be made to pay \$50,000 for ruining his life.

Born in Kenya in 1958, Godeka said he came to the United States on a visa.

Godeka's in-laws, who asked that their names not be used, said Thursday that he came to study business administration at a college in Vancouver, Wash., several years ago.

They said he and his estranged wife, Christina, met while he was a student. The two married in Vancouver and lived there for three or four months before moving to Portland.

About five years into the marriage, they said, Godeka found Scientology.

A month after he did, the in-laws said, Godeka sold his belongings, including a stereo the couple owned, and left his wife.

"The Church of Scientology told him he had to cleanse or purify himself and to leave her," Christina's mother said. "He was fine until he got involved with that church."

The mother described Godeka as "intelligent, hard-working and honest."

"It's not like he'd just go bonkers. He was looking for help, someone to just listen to him," she said.

After the breakup, he moved to San Francisco, where, he told police, he had a business called Phoenix Lighting.

Max Adelson, who provided an answering service to Godeka in San Francisco, remembers how hard the Kenyan worked.

Adelson, who describes himself as a friend, said Godeka went door-to-door selling light fixtures and for a time found success.

"He was all business, mild mannered, very gentle and had a great desire to please everybody," Adelson said. "He's a nice pleasant kind of guy that tried to make a living.

"This (shooting) startled the hell out of us."

In court documents and police records, Godeka listed his address in San Francisco as the Cadillac Hotel at 380 Eddy St.

The four-story building, converted

into single rooms that rent for \$225 a month — \$175 without a bathroom — sits in San Francisco's Tenderloin district, a run-down area plagued by vagrancy, prostitution and drug use.

For Godeka, the hotel had one convenience: it sat five blocks from San Francisco's Church of Scientology office on McAllister Street.

Over the next few years, Godeka shuttled between San Francisco and Portland, where he lived in several places. But no matter where he lived, he could not seem to escape his obsession with the church.

In his statement to police, Godeka said he became attracted to Scientology after a session at the Portland branch to familiarize himself with the group's philosophies.

He then took a free personality test and bought some books.

At some point, however, he began to feel that several church employees were controlling his mind, he said.

One person particularly troubled him: Burke, the receptionist at the Portland branch, who would become one of his gunshot victims.

"It was Helen," he said in one interview with police. "Helen's kept me a prisoner all these years." Burke, who is in serious condition, could not be reached for comment.

By December 1995, court records began to show traffic arrests such as drunken driving, driving with an open container and driving without insurance.

Godeka told police that he began to believe the organization had somehow kept his sister from coming to America from Kenya to get her master's degree.

He told police the church had caused his lighting business \$100,000

in damages, and that he had failed himself, his family and his friends.

"He said he was embarrassed because of the expectations of his family and friends that he was to accomplish something in America" but didn't, Portland Police detective William Johnston wrote in one report.

As usual, Scientology was to blame.

Godeka first demanded money in a 1994 in a call to Angela Mann, spokeswoman for the Portland branch, police reports indicate.

Meanwhile, during trips to San Francisco, Godeka made threats to workers at the Scientology office there.

Then, in January 1996, while back in Portland, he cased the downtown Scientology office at Southwest Salmon Street and Broadway for two weeks and began placing phone calls again.

Police records show the first came Feb. 1, when he told Burke that he would kill everyone in the office unless the church came up with \$50,000.

He called again, several times, on Feb. 5, with the same threats.

He was arrested that day at the Travel Inn motel at 800 E. Burnside St. A hotel clerk said Godeka had been drunk and obnoxious.

To the officers, however, Godeka was polite and helpful.

In fact, he said, he knew who had sent them.

When officer K.S. Leighton asked how, Godeka didn't hesitate.

"Because they're using you," he replied.

Staff writers Chastity Pratt and Peter Farrell contributed to this report.

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

SPECIAL REPORT

While police investigate the accused gunman, the violence at Portland's Church of Scientology center draws renewed attention to a 40-year theological controversy

Shooting spotlights Scientology

■ THE CHURCH: Is it a religion or a cult? Observers disagree on the organization

By **MARK O'KEEFE**
of The Oregonian staff

Walk along Southwest Salmon Street off Broadway in downtown Portland, and you can't miss the large yellow sidewalk sign, between Macheezmo Mouse and John Helmer haberdasher.

It says, "Free Personality Test."

"That's a come-on," said Robert V. Young of Seattle, who handled public relations for the Church of Scientology for more than 20 years before becoming one of its most vocal critics. "They fish you out, based on the questions."

But the Church of Scientology, which claims more than 8 million members worldwide, views the personality test as an invitation to a path of self-discovery and enhancement.

On Thursday, a day after a gunman shot four people in the church's Salmon

Street Celebrity Centre, police began investigating connections between the church and Jairus C. Godeka, who says his life and finances were ruined by Scientology.

That investigation, and the violence that prompted it, again have drawn attention to a church that has been enmeshed in controversy since its inception. And it brought church officials out in force to defend and explain their beliefs — and to argue that the church is the victim of misunderstanding and prejudice.

Founded by science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard about 40 years ago, Scientology is embraced by Hollywood celebrities including John Travolta, Tom Cruise, Priscilla and Lisa Marie

**Please turn to
CHURCH, Page D11**

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.) D1, D11

THE OREGONIAN, PORTLAND
OR

Date: 9.27.1996

Edition:

Title: SHOOTING SPOTLIGHTS
SCIENTOLOGY, the church:

Character: 44D-PD-41212
or PD 80-715

Classification:
Submitting Office: Portland

Indexing:

44D-PD-41212-7
SEARCHED [initials] INDEXED [initials]
SERIALIZED [initials] FILED [initials]
OCT 1 1996
FBI/DOJ

Church: Fire brings disarray

■ Continued from Page D1

Presley, and musicians Chick Corea and Isaac Hayes.

"Far too much weight is given to the discolored opinion of one person rather than the millions of people who have had a good experience," said Gail Armstrong, a church spokeswoman, in from international headquarters in Los Angeles.

Celebrity Centres are Scientology churches designed to provide good experiences, such as counseling and career guidance, for the artistic community, though others also are welcome.

Visitors to Portland's Celebrity Centre — and church officials say as many as 50 a week come in off the street — are struck by the plush, three-story, more-than-8,000-square-foot facility.

They encounter a bronze bust of Hubbard, who died in 1986.

Above the bust, on the back wall, in large black letters, is a quote from the church founder: "A culture is only as great as its dreams, and its dreams are dreamed by artists." Paintings by local Scientologists adorn other walls.

On Thursday, the carpeting was pulled up and the furniture in disarray as the church tried to recover from an attack by Godeka, who poured gasoline on the floor and started a fire, setting off sprinklers. He also shot and wounded four people.

Godeka had a history of harassing Scientologists, including its church in San Francisco. A Portland church secretary told police in February that Godeka had taken a personality test, bought a book and signed up for a home-study course.

Church officials insist Godeka took no Scientology courses. But if he had, he would have begun a long, and potentially expensive, journey of self-improvement that never ends.

"There is level zero, level one, level two," Armstrong said. "It's a precise path. But it's a path anyone can travel. What Scientologists say is the more they follow the path, the more happy they are, the more able they are."

Courses include such topics as "How to Improve Conditions in Life," "Personal Values and Integrity," "How to Make Work Easier" and "Financial Success."

Each class comes with a suggested donation.

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

■ **FOUNDED:** By science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard in 1952

■ **HEADQUARTERS:** Los Angeles

■ **MEMBERS:** Scientology claims 8 million worldwide, 4 million in the United States and 6,000 in Oregon, but critics say those numbers are inflated.

■ **BELIEFS:** Though no god is worshiped, members consider Scientology a religion that helps them to overcome obstacles in a practical way by removing mental images from this or previous lives. It also develops the "thetan," or soul, by progressing through a series of levels of spirituality.

Former member Young said that a person can easily spend \$50,000 on such courses. But J. Gordon Melton, director of the Institute of American Religion, who has studied Scientology since 1964, said it would probably cost "\$10,000 to \$12,000 spread out over a number of years."

Said Armstrong, the church spokeswoman: "It might be from a few hundred dollars to tens of thousands of dollars."

The donation covers one-on-one counseling called "auditing," which uses a device called an "E-meter."

The church considers it a highly sensitive electronic instrument that indicates changes occurring in the mind.

The church's "Reference Guide to the Scientology Religion" portrays such education as a relative bargain when one considers "four years at a top university would run between \$80,000 and \$90,000."

And it could be cheaper than attending a traditional church.

"Other churches may have a tithing system," Armstrong said. "That's their way. This is our way."

The Portland Celebrity Centre has a staff of 40 but plans to expand to 250 by the end of the year, Portland spokeswoman Angie Mann said.

"It's massive," Mann said. "We've had more public than we've been able to comfortably service. It's just public demand for people wanting this technology."

With its classes that resemble a university and its absence of a god to worship, some have argued Scientology is not a religion.

The Internal Revenue Service recognized Scientology as a tax-exempt religion in 1957, revoked the status in 1967, then restored it in 1993.

"I never call it a religion," Young said. "I was in it for 21 years, and I was the one trying to make it a religion. I never call it that today. To me, it's an ideological-political movement."

Melton, the California scholar, said, "It really challenges our idea of what a religion is. Having monitored it for several decades now, I'm fairly convinced it is truly a religion, but it's a very unique one."

But is it a religious cult, then?

Cynthia Kissler, executive director of the Chicago-based Cult Awareness Network, told Time magazine in 1991 that "Scientology is quite likely the most ruthless, the most classically terroristic, the most litigious and the most lucrative cult the country has ever seen."

Those comments fueled a battle between Scientology, Time and the Cult Awareness Network, with the latter organization driven to bankruptcy after the church labeled it a "hate group" and applied relentless legal pressure.

Kent Burtner, director of the Cult Resource Center of Ecumenical Ministries of Oregon and a former board member with the Cult Awareness Network, said Scientology "doesn't give substantial information a normal person would need to make an informed choice about joining."

He said it also employs "unrestricted use of psychological and social influence control techniques" that include pressure when someone tries to leave Scientology.

"Are they a religion?" Burtner asked. "Sure. Are they a cult? As far as my understanding of the word, yes. Very clearly."

Scientology says such critics are misinformed or hateful. Armstrong points to "the 800-page Scientology encyclopedia" and a stack of media resource kits as proof that Scientology has nothing to hide.

"If somebody is in the church, and suddenly they drop out, someone is obviously going to talk to them and say, 'Hey, Joe, what's wrong?' That's a common human reaction. But they are free to go."

"The opinion that counts is the opinion of members and the people Scientology has helped. A person like Kent Burtner has never done anything in Scientology, and he doesn't know a thing about it."

SHOOTING UPDATE

■ **VICTIMS IMPROVE:** Helen Burke, 44, remained in serious condition with a bullet lodged next to her spine, said Lee Lewis Husk, University Hospital spokeswoman. Doctors said there were early indications of paralysis.

"It's too early to tell if she'll have any disability," Husk said Thursday. Burke is pregnant, in the second trimester. The fetus appears unharmed.

Steven R. Crandell, 45, and Carlos Colon, 24, were in fair condition. Both have single gunshot wounds. They were improving rapidly, Husk said.

■ **FBI JOINS CASE:** Jairus C. Godeka was arraigned Thursday and assigned a court-appointed attorney, Kerry Chipman. Godeka, who seemed calm during his brief appearance, is being held without bail in the Justice Center Jail.

The FBI opened a religious discrimination and civil rights investigation Thursday into the shootings and the fire, raising the possibility that the case could be prosecuted in federal court. FBI spokesman Dave Miller said the results of the Portland investigation will be sent to the Civil Rights Division of the U.S. Department of Justice in Washington, D.C., where officials will decide whether it should be prosecuted as a criminal case.

■ **CHURCH POSTS GUARDS:** On Thursday, two armed, private security guards were at the front door of the Portland Church of Scientology's Celebrity Centre on Southwest Salmon Street.

Church members cleaned until about 5 a.m. Thursday.

When the church opened at 9 a.m. Thursday, the only sounds inside were the beep, beep, beep of the security system and the unanswered ringing of the telephone.

Two church members tried to reset the alarm but accidentally set it off, again bringing firefighters.

Otherwise, things were returning to normal.

The calm was broken again when someone telephoned a bomb threat at 3:30 p.m. Police cordoned off the street around the church, but they found no bomb.

■ **INSIDE:** Two victims played dead after the gunman fired shots/D11

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.) D11

The Oregonian, Portland
OR

Date: 9.27.1996

Edition:

Title: TWO VICTIMS PLAYED DEAD
AFTER GUNMAN FIRED SHOTSCharacter: 44D-PD-41212
or PD 80-715Classification:
Submitting Office:

Portland

Indexing:

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

Two victims played dead after gunman fired shots

■ Jim Stone fled the building only to see his wife being brought out at gunpoint by the suspect a few minutes later

By DAVID R. ANDERSON

of The Oregonian staff

Jim Stone walked down the stairs, curious to see where the shooting was coming from.

"As soon as I made it to the bottom of the stairs, I saw Steve (Crandell) and heard a pop and saw him grab his side and go down."

Jairus C. Godeka pointed the gun at Stone and fired. Stone dropped to the floor, thinking he had avoided the gunfire.

The two men played dead, Stone facing out the door, unable to see what Godeka was doing.

"We both laid there and heard him reloading and the empty shells hitting the ground."

Stone heard as Godeka poured gasoline on the floor. It sounded like only one other thing Stone has heard — volcanic ash falling on Portland after the eruption of Mount St. Helens. Shhhh.

"I never heard him say anything. He just methodically went about his business. I think he had a mission, and he was methodically going through his steps. Whatever body was there, it was like, shoot. That seemed to be his point."

Stone thinks that Godeka then walked around him and headed up the stairs. That was the signal for the two men to dash for the door, through the fire.

Stone ran next door to Macheezmo Mouse and called police. When he came back to the church, smoke was coming out the door. Carlos Colon had walked out of the church, shot in the chest. Stone did what he could to help.

"I just started yelling 'Get off the sidewalk, there's a man with a gun.'"

Stone was with three police officers and two firefighters, trying to figure a way into a fire exit door. The door started to open.

"I see my wife, and I'm happy. The door continues to open and there's the guy with a gun to her head. I didn't think. I didn't even think, I just got out of the way."

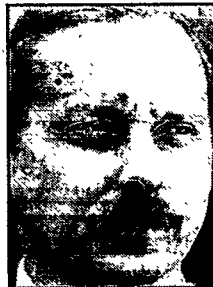
Stone walked a half-block up the street. He heard yelling but couldn't tell whether it was Godeka or the police. He couldn't see his wife, Jacqueline, because she was in an alcove.

"My thought then was I just didn't want her to get shot. That's all I was thinking."

About two minutes passed. It could have been less, but it seemed like more. Finally, he saw his wife walk away.

"I'm all upset and worried, and I said to her, 'Are you OK?' and she said, 'Hi honey! Pretty exciting, huh?'"

About an hour after the excite-



STONE

44D-PD-41212-8

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
OCT 1 1996	
PORTLAND	
FBI/DOJ	

ment, Stone walked around the corner to use a pay phone to call the Los Angeles headquarters of the Church of Scientology. When he reached for his wallet, he found his hand was bloody. And some of the papers in his wallet were torn.

Stone realized that a bullet had grazed him.

"In the hip, not the buttocks. I have a reputation now."

He's not sure why it took that long to feel the bullet wound.

"I had a stinging in my side, but my adrenalin was going so much."

Stone is trying to make sense of what Godeka did. But it has strengthened his belief in Scientology's principle of a world without crime.

"The guy's psychotic, number one. And number two, boy, I've got to get in gear and change this environment quick."

Stone didn't lose much time. After he got out of the hospital about 4 p.m. Wednesday, he headed back to the church. He wanted to find out what happened. About 8:30 p.m., they reopened the building to begin cleaning up.

"It was like something out of a Judy Garland movie, when a building burns down, and everyone comes to help."

Stone was back at the church before 9 a.m. Thursday, wearing a tie and tennis shoes. Stone has a good sense of humor. But the scary stuff creeps into his mind.

"In the main, during the daytime when it's hopping and popping, I have a job to do. It's when the slack time comes that I go, 'Jesus Christ, what happened?'"

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

ASCII

REPORTING OFFICE PORTLAND	OFFICE OF ORIGIN Portland	DATE 10/23/96	INVESTIGATIVE PERIOD 9/25/96 - 10/23/96
TITLE OF CASE [redacted] aka [redacted] CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY-VICTIM		REPORT MADE BY SA [redacted]	TYPED BY: jyy <i>[signature]</i>
		CHARACTER OF CASE CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY	

REFERENCE: Portland FD-610 dated October 1, 1996.

ADMINISTRATIVE:

This case was opened on September 26, 1996, based on instructions received from Unit Chief [redacted] Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI) Headquarters (HQ). On September 25, 1996, [redacted] Assistant United States Attorney, Portland, Oregon, who was in the Portland office of the FBI, at the time of the incident, advised that this case would be best handled by local authorities. [redacted] Assistant United States Attorney, Portland, Oregon, on October 1, 1996, advised that he would defer federal prosecution to the local authorities. Multnomah County Probation Officers have recognized the fact that [redacted] is at times delusional and "hears voices."

b6
b7C

[Handwritten circle around 'c']

APPROVED	SPECIAL AGENT IN CHARGE	DO NOT WRITE IN SPACES BELOW
COPIES MADE: 3 - Bureau 1 - U. S. Attorney, Portland Attn: AUSA [redacted] ① - Portland (44D-PD-41212)		<p>10/25/96 C4</p> <p>SEARCHED _____ SERIALIZED _____ INDEXED _____ FILED _____</p> <p>44D-PD-41212-9</p>
<p>UPLOADED ACS DATE 10-25-96</p>		
DISSEMINATION RECORD OF ATTACHED REPORT		Notations
Agency		
Request Recd.		
Date Fwd.		
How Fwd.		
By		

[Handwritten: I:\PD041212\34429701.576]

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	<u>PAGES</u>
I. FD-204	1-2
Predication	1
Details	2
II. Portland Police Bureau Reports	3-107
Sgt. [redacted] General information.	3-12
Det. [redacted] Search of [redacted] room and shooting victim interview	13-21
Officer [redacted] Witness interview	22
Sgt. [redacted] 2 Witnesses	23-26
Officer [redacted] Arrest: [redacted]	27-30
Sgt. [redacted] Arrest: [redacted]	31-33
Officer [redacted] Witness interview	34
Officer [redacted] Crime scene	35-38
Officer [redacted] Crime scene	39-41
Officer [redacted] Crime Scene	42-43
Officer [redacted] Witness interview	44-45
Officer [redacted] Arrest: [redacted]	46-47
Sgt. [redacted] Witness interviews	48-51
Sgt. [redacted] Witness interview	52-54
Sgt. [redacted] Witness interviews	55-61
Det. [redacted] Interviews	62-63
Sgt. [redacted] Search: Motel	64-66
Sgt. [redacted] Witness interviews	67-74
Sgt. [redacted] Arrest interview: [redacted]	75-101
Sgt. [redacted] Witness interviews	102-106
Advice of Rights Form	107
III. Evidence - Portland Police Bureau Reports	108-128
Search Warrant check list [redacted]	108
Evidence receipt [redacted]	109
Search Motel	110-111
Officer [redacted] Search Reports	112-121
Sgt. [redacted] Evidence	122
Officer [redacted] Motel registration [redacted]	123
Officer [redacted] Search of [redacted]	124-125
Officer [redacted] Crime scene	126-128
IV. Report of [redacted] General Counsel, Church of Scientology	129-140
V. Criminal Records Subject	141
VI News Articles - Oregonian	142-158

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

IN 11/02/12/544292 1176

**UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
Federal Bureau of Investigation**

Copy to:

Report of: SA [REDACTED] Office: PORTLAND
 Date: October 23, 1996 b6
 Case ID #: 44D-PD-41212 b7C

Title: [REDACTED] aka
 CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY-VICTIM

Character: CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY

Synopsis: [REDACTED] On September 25, 1996, at approximately 11:27 a.m., [REDACTED] who has made previous threats to the Church of Scientology, entered their facility at 709 Southwest Salmon, Portland, Oregon. Upon entering, he shot four people. He then poured gasoline from a can onto the floor, ignited it with a Bic lighter, and caught his shoes and pants on fire. In attempting to put out the fire on his pants and shoes, he put out the fire he had started; however, not before the sprinkling system was activated. [REDACTED] then took a hostage with him outside of the facility; and, a short time later, surrendered himself to the Portland Police Bureau. Damage sustained by the facility was a result of water damage from the sprinklers and the Fire Department's response. [REDACTED] has a history of mental illness, has blamed the Church of Scientology of mind control, and, at the time of the incident, was attempting to extort money from them. [REDACTED] is being charged locally with four counts of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, three counts of first degree of assault, one count of second degree assault, and one count of burglary.

b6
b7C

J. P. 0041212 / 51729702, 296

PREDICATION: On September 26, 1996, a telephone call was received from Unit Chief [redacted] Federal Bureau of Investigation Headquarters (FBIHQ) requesting that a civil rights case be opened regarding the shooting and attempted arson at the Church of Scientology, 709 Southwest Salmon, Portland, Oregon.

b6
b7C

DETAILS:

On September 26, 1996, [redacted] Detective, Portland Police Bureau, Portland, Oregon, advised that [redacted] a black male, date of birth [redacted] place of birth [redacted] entered the Church of Scientology, 709 Southwest Salmon, at approximately 11:27 a.m., on September 25, 1996, carrying a gasoline can and a handgun. [redacted] shot four people; and then poured gasoline on the floor, lit it with a Bic lighter, which caught his shoes and pants on fire. While putting out the fire on his shoes, he inadvertently put out the fire he had started on the floor. He then took one hostage from the facility; and, shortly thereafter, surrendered to Portland Police Bureau Officers outside the facility.

b6
b7C

[redacted] who is known to have mental problems, claimed he was going to extort money from them, as a result of the mind control they had over him. [redacted] indicated that [redacted] wants a trial, as this is his way of telling everyone what is going on with the church and their mind control.

b6
b7C

[redacted] indicated [redacted] is currently charged with four counts of attempted murder, arson, kidnapping, three counts of first degree assault, one count of second degree assault, and one count of burglary.

b6
b7C

On October 1, 1996, [redacted], Assistant United States Attorney, Portland, Oregon, advised that, in view of the charges by the Multnomah County District Attorney, they would not consider federal charges at this time. [redacted] did not feel the FBI should conduct active investigation and should only follow local prosecution.

b6
b7C

19867

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU CONNECT SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1

CASE NO. [REDACTED] REFER CASE NO. [REDACTED] CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

1. UNFOUNDED 3. SUSPENDED 5. EXCEPTIONAL
 2. PENDING 4. CLR BY ARREST 6. REFERRED
ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME: 092596 / 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME: 092896 / 1400

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE [REDACTED] b6 b7c

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
CO [REDACTED] F W [REDACTED]

ADDRESS [REDACTED] ZIP [REDACTED] PHONE [REDACTED]

COPIES

- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- SE
- North
- NE
- Traffic
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support
-
-
-
-

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
COMPLAINANTS' STATEMENTS PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. **SEE EXHIBITS**

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

CONNECT INFORMATION

Additional Complainants:

[REDACTED]

Home Address: [REDACTED]

Home Phone: [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] was shot by [REDACTED] after he heard the screams for help from [REDACTED] was interviewed from his hospital room at Oregon Health Sciences University on September 28.)

[REDACTED]

FW, DOB [REDACTED]

Home Address: [REDACTED]

Home Phone: [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] called 911 after the initial assaults had occurred in the downstairs area of the church. [REDACTED] took [REDACTED] as a hostage by placing a gun to her head and having her escort him down the fire escape.)

- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
 - OPR
 - Vehicle
 - OPR
 - Crime/Prop
 - OPR
 - Book
 - OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS [REDACTED] BPST PREC/DIV [REDACTED] RLF/SHFT [REDACTED] ASSN/DIST [REDACTED] SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE [REDACTED]

Detective [REDACTED] DET M ROB

0928.12

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

b6
b7C

SEX: F RACE: W DOB:

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the below.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Person in Custody:

[Redacted box]

b6
b7C

[Redacted] was taken into custody immediately after the arrival of police at the Church of Scientology. He was interviewed by Detective [Redacted] and Detective [Redacted].

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Persons Mentioned/People Who Were Present in the Church at the Time of the Incident. (Names Provided by [Redacted])

[Redacted box]

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ROB

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

b6
b7C

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

b6
b7C

SEX: F RACE: W DOB:

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Persons Mentioned/People Who Were Present in the Church at the Time of the Incident. (Names Provided by [redacted] (Continued):

[Large empty rectangular box for listing names]

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

18525

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ROB

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0928.12

b6
b7C

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

EXHIBITS

1. The handwritten statements of [redacted] regarding her involvement in the incident. This item is kept in the investigative case envelope. b6 b7C
2. 47 Polaroid photographs taken by Detective [redacted] of the crime scene. These items are also kept in investigative case file.

SUMMARY

On the morning of September 25, 1996, I was involved in the investigation of the shooting, kidnap, arson, and burglary of the Church of Scientology on SW Salmon Street. This report reflects my observations of the crime scene, and my interview of two of the complainants in this case.

NARRATIVE

At approximately 11:45 AM on the morning of September 25, 1996, I was dispatched to 709 SW Salmon Street. Initial information was that four people had been shot inside of the church, and that the suspect was in custody. I arrived at approximately 12 noon and was met by Sergeant [redacted] of Central Precinct. He briefed me on what had occurred so far. b6 b7C

A team of detectives had arrived, and were delegated different assignments. Several were sent to the Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant to contact witnesses there. Others were sent to the Oregon Health Sciences University in an attempt to contact the complainants at that location. I was made aware that [redacted] of the Portland Fire Bureau would be investigating the arson aspect of this incident. b6 b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ROB

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

My partner [redacted] arrived moments later. I briefed her on what I had learned so far about the incident. She was informed of witness locations, and that the complainants had been transported to the Oregon Health Sciences University's emergency department.

Detective [redacted] and myself, along with Detective [redacted] Sergeant [redacted] [redacted] Portland Fire Bureau Arson Investigator [redacted] and Portland Police Bureau Criminalist [redacted] began to walk around the perimeter of the crime scene.

There was a shattered glass door at 719 SW Salmon. Just to the right to this door was the lobby area of the Church of Scientology. The shattered glass doorway led back through a small hall that led into the Church of Scientology.

As we walked further, we walked in front of the open front double doors of 709 SW Salmon. This is the actual location of the church. Looking through the open doors I could see a large burned area of carpet just to the west side of a entry area reception desk. On the south side of the desk, just below the counter, I could see what appeared to be a bullet hole. Further to the left of the burned area (west) I could see a red plastic gasoline can. Also visible was a small red cigarette lighter, and what appeared to be a backpack, which had been burned. Turning back towards the door, towards Salmon Street, I could see a hole in the metal frame of the door that appeared to have been caused by a large caliber handgun or rifle.

I exited the building and walked back around to the Broadway side where another shattered door was found. This shattered glass door was just to the north of the "Taste of Bali" restaurant on Broadway. It was at this location that Detective [redacted] and myself, along with Detective [redacted] who was taking Polaroid photographs, Sergeant [redacted], PFB Arson Investigator [redacted] and Criminalist [redacted] entered.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

ROB

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

b6

SEX
F

RACE
W

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

b7C

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Detective [redacted] and I arranged for [redacted] who we understood to be the hostage in this case, to return to the Church of Scientology to have her walk through her office, describing her actions as we videotaped her.

b6
b7C

Along with Criminalist [redacted] who performed the videotaping, [redacted] walked through the church and described what happened. The following is a general summary of what had occurred. For further details, refer to her handwritten statement, and the transcript of the video walk-through.

b6
b7C

[redacted] told us that she was just walking outside of her upstairs office when she heard gunshots. She listened for just a moment longer, when she heard another gunshot and realized that the shooting was occurring "in house". [redacted] walked into a nearby office and dialed 911. She remembers that she told the dispatcher that she had heard gunfire in her building. The dispatcher asked her if she had seen any smoke, and [redacted] turned towards the stairway leading from the downstairs reception area and noticed billowing smoke rising from the reception area.

b6
b7C

[redacted] was standing in the office with her back towards the door when a person later identified as [redacted] grabbed her by her collar and placed a gun to her head. [redacted] remembers that [redacted] wanted to know where the fire escape was located, and told her "Don't be stupid."

b6
b7C

As [redacted] began to walk [redacted] out of the small upstairs office, she was thinking about the nearest fire escape. She began walking in that direction and was told by [redacted] something like "This church ruined my mind", or "This church ruined my life." When [redacted] tried to speak with [redacted] he would say "I don't want to talk with you, I want to talk with the police."

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

[redacted]

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ROB

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO. 96-91309	CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP	TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Special		
SUBJECT'S NAME		SEX F	RACE W	DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] led [redacted] to the fire escape down the hall and began to walk with him down the stairs. They descended the stairs to the first landing, where [redacted] stopped and reloaded his handgun, leaving the magazine there. At that time [redacted] remembers seeing a coworker of hers, [redacted] at the top of the stairs. [redacted] told [redacted] to go back inside, but [redacted] told [redacted] that the door locked behind [redacted] and he was unable to reenter the building. [redacted] remained at the top of the stairwell, concealed by an alcove.

At the bottom of the stairs, [redacted] were met by uniformed Portland Police Bureau Officers. [redacted] told [redacted] to kneel on the ground. [redacted] then was engaged in conversation with Portland Police Bureau Officers. As discussion continued, a Portland Officer told [redacted] to run, which she did. [redacted] was then taken into custody.

Detective [redacted] and I later performed a video walk-through with [redacted] one of the other church employees present during the incident. For details of [redacted] statements, please refer to Detective [redacted] report.

I remained at the Church of Scientology and observed the Clackamas County Traffic Unit as they used a laser transit to diagram the crime scene. Afterwards, I returned to Detective Division where Detectives [redacted] were interviewing [redacted]. At the conclusion of their interview, I wrote a Custody Report, and took [redacted] to the Multnomah County Jail with Detective [redacted].

On September 27th, Detective [redacted] and I served a search warrant on the property/evidence locker in Identification Division to examine the contents of the backpack [redacted] left at the crime scene. For details of that search warrant service, please refer to Detective [redacted] report.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Sergeant [redacted]	BPST	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST ROB	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
---	------	-----------------	---------------	------------------	------------------------

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Later on that same date, Detective [redacted] and I served a search warrant on [redacted] room at Mel's Motor Inn on N Interstate Avenue in Portland. Items recovered include many handwritten notes and several diagrams. Included in the diagrams is one that appears to be a rough sketch of the lobby area of the Church of Scientology on Salmon Street. In that illustration there are the outlines of three human forms that appear to be lying on the floor. At the top of the page are the words "what I must do". Another diagram has the numbers \$3,000,000 and the words "books", "fuel", and "backpack".

Also found during the course of this search were notes that appeared to deal with mental illness. There were photocopied excerpts of a textbook article regarding schizophrenia.

On Saturday, September 28th, I spoke with [redacted] in his hospital room at Oregon Health Sciences University. [redacted] was obviously in considerable discomfort. I asked him to tell me what happened last Wednesday. Below listed is his general narrative about what had occurred. Our interview was cut short due to [redacted] inability to continue.

[redacted] recalls that he was in the upstairs office area above the reception room when he heard what he thought was possibly a gunshot but did not clearly recognize. When he heard another gunshot, he began to run downstairs towards the reception area from which the shots had appeared to have come.

[redacted] told me that he saw a black male gunman that he had recognized, but does not recall having ever met before. The gunman stood in a slightly crouched position and shot at [redacted] realizing that he was hit and not wishing to be shot again, laid down on the ground. He continued to watch [redacted] pour gas from a red plastic gas can onto the carpet and then light it on fire.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

ROB

CASE NO. 96-91309 CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME [redacted] SEX F RACE W DOB [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE [redacted]

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspect) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.
ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.
ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] remembers hearing a couple more gunshots, but he did not see [redacted] fire those shots, he only heard them.

When [redacted] appeared to have left, [redacted] got up and heard [redacted] calling "Help I can't move! I can't walk!" At this time the alarm had been triggered by the smoke of the fire.

[redacted] could see that [redacted] was on the floor behind the counter of the reception desk. The flames obstructed his view, and he wondered what he should do. [redacted] ended up walking through the flames to get to [redacted]

[redacted] drug [redacted] from the location behind the counter to a nearby fire door. By that time, the fire sprinklers had been turned on. [redacted] thought that the location behind the fire door would be a safe one for [redacted] because she would be protected from the flames, and would hopefully be out of sight of [redacted] whose whereabouts were unknown to [redacted] at that time.

Since [redacted] did not know where [redacted] had gone, he went downstairs to the basement, and used the fire exit on the west side of the building. He exited the building and told a passerby that he had been shot and kept repeating [redacted] location inside the building. [redacted] recalls that somebody said that the gunman was still around.

I asked [redacted] if he knew who the person was that shot him. He told me that he had since learned that the person was [redacted] and that he had put the name and the face together from having previously seen [redacted] and having heard about his threats against [redacted] and the church.

[redacted] told me that he had seen [redacted] when they were both lying on the floor of the reception area. [redacted] told me that he

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Detective Sergeant [redacted] DET M ROB

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED
MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

operated independently from [redacted] and never saw him again during the course of the incident.

[redacted] was obviously very uncomfortable and requested a nurse. I ended the interview and told [redacted] that I may be recontacting him.

This report is to be included in the investigative case file and forwarded to the Multnomah County District Attorney's Office. This investigation continues.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

18525

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

ROB

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU INCIDENT REPORT

CONFIDENTIAL

Page/Of 1
Crime Analysis Information 3 Code Limit

CASE NO. 96-91309
CLASSIFICATION 525 ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

DATE/TIME REPORTED 092596/1127
DATE/TIME OCCURRED 092596/1127
Type Activity Radio (R) SA (S) Phone-In (P)

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

ONE SENTENCE SUMMARY OF INCIDENT
SUSPECT SHOTS VICTIMS AND SETS FIRE INSIDE BUILDING

PERSONS CO-COMPLAINANT OW-OWNER WI-WITNESS BU-BUSINESS PF-PROPERTY FINDER Additional Persons in Narrative? Y N

96-91309

- COPIES
- DET
- CAJ
- Central
- East
- North
- TRF
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support
- Computer Entry
- Person
- OPR Vehicle
- OPR Crime/Prep
- OPR Book
- OPR

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
CO [redacted] b6 F W [redacted]

HOME ADDRESS ZIP HOME PHONE
[redacted]

BUSINESS/SCHOOL ADDRESS WORK HOURS WORK PHONE
709 SW SALMON STREET 228-0116

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
[redacted]

HOME ADDRESS ZIP HOME PHONE
[redacted]

BUSINESS/SCHOOL ADDRESS WORK HOURS WORK PHONE
[redacted]

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
[redacted]

HOME ADDRESS ZIP HOME PHONE
[redacted]

BUSINESS/SCHOOL ADDRESS WORK HOURS WORK PHONE
[redacted]

A1, B2-SUSPECTS MI-Missing RW-Runaway DK-Drunk DE-Deceased OD-Overdose AS-Attempt Suicide ME-Mental Additional Suspects? Y N
A1 [redacted] b6 M B [redacted]

AKA/MONIKER HT WT HAIR EYES In Custody Y N
[redacted]

ADDRESS PHONE OTHER DESCRIPTION
[redacted]

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
[redacted]

AKA/MONIKER HT WT HAIR EYES In Custody Y N
[redacted]

ADDRESS PHONE OTHER DESCRIPTION
[redacted]

VEHICLE S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Locate A-Abandoned T-Towed V-Victim's Vehicle X-Suspect Vehicle Additional Vehicle in Narrative? Y N
CODE LICENSE NO. STATE LIC YR TYPE VIN STLN/RECD VALUE

VEH YR MAKE MODEL STYLE COLOR
[redacted]

Delq Payments Keys in Vehicle Theft Insur. Permission Given Transmission Body Damage
Y N Y N Y N Y N [] STANDARD Y N EXPLAIN:

CHARGE/CITE NO. HOLD Y N REASON:
[redacted]

TOWED BY/TOWED TO [] DEPT REQUEST UNIT & PERSON NOTIFIED
[] PRIVATE REQUEST

[redacted]

Crime Prevention Identification Outside Agency Which One:
Info Desired? Y N Division Notified? Y N Notified/Referred To? Y N

DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE

REPORTING OFFICERS BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR

Detective [redacted] b6 [redacted] b7C

0930.26

13

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

b6
b7C

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

ADDITIONAL DISTRIBUTION

c: (2) DDA [Redacted]

b6
b7C

1 WI

[Redacted]

MW, [Redacted]

Address: [Redacted]
Work Phone: [Redacted]

5

Property/Evidence Receipt #568218:

Item 1: Bloody clothing (dried) retrieved from [Redacted] in his hospital room at OHSU by Detective [Redacted] and placed into the Central Precinct Property Room.

b6
b7C

7

This report covers response to the scene of a shooting and arson fire with multiple victims at the Church of Scientology, reenactment with a witness which was video and audio recorded, preparation and execution of a search warrant and an interview with one of the victims at OHSU.

8

On 092596 at approximately 1208 hours, I arrived at the location of occurrence, 709 SW Salmon Street. I had been directed to respond to this location on a shooting and fire with multiple victims who had been transported to OHSU. I was also advised a suspect had been taken into custody and transported to the Detective Division. Sergeant [Redacted] had requested additional personnel and directed them to conduct interviews with various witnesses and victims, and had also directed Detectives to respond to the hospital in an attempt to contact the victims who had already been transported there. For additional details, refer to Special Reports written under this same case number.

b6
b7C

Upon arriving at the location, I noted the address of the Church of Scientology, and directly to the west of the main entrance, there were two other doorways.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

b6
b7c

SEX
F

RACE
W

DOB
[Redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

The doorway immediately adjacent to the main entrance was a glass door in which the glass had been broken out. The hallway from this entrance leads to an area downstairs and to the north of the reception area of the Church of Scientology. Adjacent to the broken glass doorway was a second door, which had steps leading upstairs, and these stairs access the upstairs area of the Church of Scientology from the west. Just inside this doorway, I observed a semi-automatic handgun lying on the landing at the bottom of the stairs. Partway up the first set of stairs, I observed a blue and black plaid flannel shirt and a black and green fanny-pack, and on the second landing there appeared to be a clip from a semi-automatic handgun adjacent to a plastic white bucket.

From the sidewalk outside the main entrance of the Church of Scientology, I observed a red plastic gas container and a Bic lighter lying on the tiled floor area in the reception area of the building. I could also see a significant portion of the carpet next to the reception desk had apparently been burned, and there was a grey backpack, with its contents partially exposed, lying on the carpet area. There was also a green sweater lying on the floor. To the north of the reception desk, I could see a set of stairs which led down, and to the east of the reception desk was a set of stairs, which led to the upstairs. To the west of the reception desk was a waiting area, which had couches, chairs and tables, and leading from the north side of this were several stairs which went to a landing area, then on the west side of the landing were several offices. There was a ladder and orange cones in the main reception area on or near the site of the arson fire. There was also a fire hose lying across this area, and a Dianetics book lying on the carpet.

I went to a glass door entrance, which was located on SW Broadway, adjacent to the address of 947 SW Broadway. The glass in this door was also broken out, and the doorway leads to stairs which go to the second floor area of the Church of Scientology, and these stairs lead from the east, to the north side of the office on the second floor. From this entrance, I accessed the building, and on the first landing, I observed a pair of blue glasses lying on the floor, adjacent to a locked door. Continuing up the stairs, I noted bags of trash in the

b6
b7c

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7c

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

stairway area. Upon entering the actual office area, I noted a number of hallways with various rooms, and continuing towards the south side of the building, I observed a stairwell which leads downstairs to the main reception area. Adjacent to this stairwell was the office area where I subsequently learned [redacted] was on the phone with 9-1-1, when she was taken hostage by the suspect. In this office area, the phone was off the hook, and the readout on the phone indicated the call to 9-1-1. As I walked through the office areas and hallways, I noted the surfaces were covered with black soot-like residue.

b6
b7c

Accessing the stairwell which leads to the downstairs reception area, I noted a live round and a casing on the stairs. When I had reached the reception area, I noted a pair of brown pants which were partially burned next to the grey backpack, and there were .45 caliber casings in this reception area, and also in the waiting area adjacent to the reception area. There was an apparent bullet hole through the reception desk, and I noted the phone at this location was also off the hook. There was also an apparent bullet hole through the door frame of the main door entrance, on the east side of the door, and outside on the sidewalk, there was a bullet fragment.

PFB Fire Investigator [redacted] obtained samples from the burned carpet area. Criminalist Sergeants [redacted] photographed, video recorded and collected evidence from the scene.

b6
b7c

I subsequently spoke with [redacted] and at my direction, he reenacted what he had heard and seen during the occurrence, and this was video and audio recorded by Criminalist Sergeant [redacted] related he was coming out of the doors of the Church of Scientology, when the suspect entered the doors, and he observed the suspect was wearing a backpack. [redacted] also believed the suspect had shot at [redacted] and at other employees inside the building, and had also pointed the gun at him, and [redacted] indicated that was when he ran from the scene to take cover.

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0930.26

16

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF

5

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX RACE DOB

F

W

b6
b7c

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

I subsequently prepared an Affidavit for a Search Warrant, which was presented to Multnomah County District Court Judge Clifford Freeman, and he authorized the search of the contents of the suspect's backpack and his room at Mel's Motor Inn, on 092796 at 12:15 PM. Between 1310 and 1330 hours, Detective [redacted] and I examined the contents of the suspect's backpack, which had been retained in Criminal Evidence Locker #1, in the Identification Division. When I opened the Ricoh case, there was a camera inside, but there was no film in the camera. There was also a pair of sunglasses, and a box cutter with a blade, and a blue bag, the brand being Oxychem, which had a black metal magazine loader in it. There was a prescription bottle and tablets for 800 milligrams Ibuprofen, for [redacted] from the Medical Center at UCSF, 415-476-1026, 400 Parnassus Avenue, A123, San Francisco, California 94143. The prescription number is 242281, dated 052396, from [redacted]. There was also two boxes for .45 caliber automatic 230 grain, lead round-nose ammunition. One of the boxes had 50 live rounds in it, and the other box had only the bullet holder. There was also a grey colored Ruger gun box. There was also a receipt from Fred Meyer's, dated 091196 at 11:55 AM, for the purchase of a gas can for \$3.09, on receipt #7915411728. There were also Brite-Life Central Vite, which is a multi-vitamin, and Alkamints. There was a second prescription bottle of Ibuprofen, from the same location as the other prescription bottle, dated 040396. Then there was also a book titled, "The Anatomy of the New Testament," by Spivey and Smith. These items were left in the Identification Division, with instructions for them to be transferred to the Property Room. A signed copy of the Search Warrant was left with this property.

b6
b7c

On 092896 at 1245 hours, Detective Sergeant [redacted] and I went to OHSU. Detective Sergeant [redacted] contacted [redacted] and interviewed him in his room, while I interviewed [redacted] in his room.

b6
b7c

[redacted] told me he came to Portland a week ago Saturday, to set up for an event for the Church of Scientology. He said he expected to be in Portland for two weeks, and he said he had been staying at the Caravan Motel,

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

17
DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF

6

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

on SW 4th Avenue, in Room #73. I asked if he would be able to tell me about what had happened on Wednesday, and he said he could.

[redacted] began by telling me he was in the area below the reception area when the incident occurred and he had been working in an office in this downstairs area. He had come out into the common area, which has steps which lead up to the reception area. [redacted] said he saw, from the corner of his eye, a black male subject walk into the Church of Scientology carrying a gas can. He said he heard [redacted] screaming. He described this as though she was being hit, and he also said it was partially screaming and partially moaning. He said he rushed towards the stairs to go up to help her, and the black male subject was blocking his way. He said the black male subject pulled out a gun and shot him. He said he pulled the gun from the front waistband area with both hands, and was standing straight up and pointed the gun at him when he shot him. [redacted] also said the black male subject did not say anything to him that he could recall. [redacted] said he screamed after he was shot, and the black male subject continued to look at him after he shot him. [redacted] said he went to the right, down the hallway, and he did this to get out of the line of sight of the black male subject because he did not want to be shot again. [redacted] said he heard more gunshots, and he heard [redacted] screaming some more.

b6
b7C

When asked about the gunshot wound he had sustained, [redacted] said the bullet had gone into his right shoulder, and had traveled down through his body, and had lodged in his right buttock. He said the bullet was still inside him, and he thinks the path of the bullet from the top of his body downward, was because the black male subject was higher than he [redacted] was when he was shot.

b6
b7C

I asked [redacted] about the fire and he said he didn't see any part of the fire being set. He said he went down the hallway to get outside, and he saw a person on the phone by the big window at the front of the building. He said he told this person he had been shot, and the person told him to lay down, and that

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

18

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

help was coming. [redacted] said he did lay down, and he was experiencing a great deal of pain at that time. [redacted] said he heard more gunshots, and the fireman who was there said they had to get out of there, because the suspect was still loose. He said the fireman took him around the corner, onto SW Broadway. [redacted] said [redacted] was brought to where he was, and [redacted] told him there was a fire. [redacted] said he saw blood and knew that [redacted] had been shot too.

b6
b7C

Additionally, [redacted] told me there was no doubt in his mind that the suspect intended to shoot him, as he was pointing the gun directly at him and aiming at him when he fired.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0930.26

Transcribed Verbatim 100196/0100

By [redacted]

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

0431

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CUSTODY REPORT

ADULT JUVENILE

PAGE OF
1/2

CASE NO. 96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION ATTAC6 MRDR/ARSON/BOMB

DATE/TIME REPORTED 09 25 96 1127 DATE/TIME ARRESTED 09 25 96 TYPE OF CUSTODY 1 PROBABLE CAUSE 2 WARRANT 3 STATUS OFFENSE 4 CITIZEN ARREST 5 CITE-IN-LIEU 6 PROTECTIVE CUSTODY 7

LOCATION OF CUSTODY 719 SW SALMON

NAME OF PERSON IN CUSTODY: LAST FIRST MIDDLE CRN SEX RACE DOB M B

AKA/MONIKER/NICKNAME SEX RACE DOB

HT WT HAIR EYES FACIAL HAIR/CLOTHING DESCRIPTION

COPIES

- DET
- CAU
- CENTRAL
- EAST
- NORTH
- TRF
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- PROP ROOM
- CRIME PREV
- INTELL
- PATROL SUPPORT
- COMPUTER ENTRY
- PERSON
- VEHICLE
- CRIME/PROP
- BOOK

HOME ADDRESS ZIP HOME PHONE

BUSINESS/SCHOOL ADDRESS ZIP GRADE WORK PHONE

SCARS/MARKS/TATTOOS

DRIVERS LICENSE STATE SSN OTHER ID FBI# PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

COMPLAINS OF ILLNESS OR INJURY? Y N EVIDENCE OF ILLNESS OR INJURY? Y N TREATED BY:

JUVENILE ONLY LIVES WITH: PARENTS/GUARDIAN NOTIFIED BY: DATE/TIME

FATHER/GUARDIAN/LIVES WITH ADDRESS WORK PHONE: HOME PHONE:

MOTHER/GUARDIAN ADDRESS WORK PHONE: HOME PHONE:

CRIME ANALYSIS DESCRIPTORS CIRCLE NO MORE THAN THREE IN EACH CATEGORY—OTHER DESCRIPTION IN NARRATIVE Y N

Table with 6 columns: 10. Build, 11. Hairstyle/Hair Length, 12. Skin Tone/Complexion, 13. Teeth, 14. Tattoo, 15. Speech/Voice, 16. General Appearance. Includes handwritten circles around numbers like 01, 11, 16, 99.

CHARGES IN CUSTODY OF/REFERRED TO: ADDITIONAL CHARGES LISTED IN NARRATIVE? ADVISED OF RIGHTS? REGISTED ARREST? ASSAULTED OFFICER?

Table with 6 columns: ORS/ORD NO., STATE, CHARGE/WARRANT/CITE NO., LIEU-OF-CITE NO., BAIL, COURT APPEAR DATE/TIME. Includes handwritten entries like 96-91309, 96-92486, 87, 163.095, 164.325, 163.235, ATTAC6 MRDR (4x), ARSON 1 (4x), KIDNAP 1.

FOR IDENTIFICATION DIVISION USE ONLY

NAME POB

HFP

IDENTIFIERS LISTED BELOW SEX RACE DOB HT WT HAIR EYES PPB#

FBI#

PROCESSING JAIL TECH ID TECH TYPED CHECKED SID#

REPORTING BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

VEHICLE T—TOWED C—LEFT AT SCENE RELEASED TO:										TYPE	PAGE/OF 2/2
CODE	LICENSE NO	STATE	LIC YR	TYPE	VIN	VEH. YR	MAKE				
MODEL				STYLE			COLOR				
TOWED BY/TOWED TO					<input type="checkbox"/> DEPT REQ	<input type="checkbox"/> PRIVATE REQ	HOLD	REASON	CHARGE/CITE NO.		
PERSONS CO—COMPLAINANT AO—ASSOCIATES WI—WITNESS <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SEE INCIDENT REPORT FOR NARRATIVE											
CODE	MIDDLE	LFRN	SEX	RACE	DOB	ARRESTED	REFER CASE NO.				
6			M	W		Y <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> N					
						Y N					
						Y N					
						Y N					
CITIZEN'S ARREST INFORMATION:						I will testify against the defendant and I will appear to sign a complaint against the defendant.					
<input type="checkbox"/> I have arrested the defendant for the charge(s) listed.											
<input type="checkbox"/> I do want a police officer to take custody of the suspect in this incident.											
						Signature of Citizen		Date		Time	
<p><small>NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be:</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 6. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 7. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</small></p> <p><small>ITEM 8. NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</small></p>											
NARRATIVE											
<i>ADDITIONAL CHARGES:</i>										<i>COURT DATES</i>	
96-92486, 87, 88 163.185 ASSAULT 1° (3X)						\$150K		092696		1900	
163.175 ASSAULT II°						\$5K		"		"	
164.225 BURGLARY 1°						\$50K		"		"	
MCSO WARRANT: FTA DUII # 2,310445						\$3K		"		"	
96-11329											
SEP 26 A 2 22											

b6
b7c

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

27291
Case No. 96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION Attempt Murder
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING	<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST	<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED
ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 @ 1208	THIS REPORT DATE/ TIME 092596 @ 1208	

LOCATION OF OCCURENCE
709 SW SALMON

PERSON	CO-Complainant	SB-Subject	SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For	PE-Park Exclusion
CODE WI	NAME [REDACTED]	LAST [REDACTED]	FIRST [REDACTED]	MIDDLE [REDACTED]
SEX F	RACE W	DOB [REDACTED]		
ADDRESS [REDACTED]		PHONE [REDACTED]		

- COPIES
- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- South-East
- North
- North-East
- TRF
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intel
- Patrol Support
- 1 - GET
- 1 - GET
- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
- OPR
- Vehicle
- OPR
- Crime/Prop
- OPR
- Book
- OPR

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
EARWITNESS INFO IN SHOOTING OF CO

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED

WK SAME WK PHONE [REDACTED]

CO = [REDACTED] SHOOTING VICTIM, [REDACTED]

WI CALLED CO AT [REDACTED] CO IS A FRIEND WHO WI CALLED FOR INFORMATION. WI THINKS SHE PLACED THE CALL AROUND 1200. WI SAID CO SAID, "CAN YOU HOLD FOR A MINUTE, SOMEONE JUST WALKED IN."

WI SAID "CERTAINLY."

WI WAS PUT ON HOLD FOR A FEW SECONDS AND THEN HEARD A CRACKLING SOUND. SOMEONE CAME ON THE LINE AND SAID SOMETHING UNINTELLIGIBLE. WI THEN HEARD POPPING SOUNDS SHE THOUGHT MIGHT BE A GUN. AND THEN WI HEARD SCREAMING FROM OTHER FEMALE VOICES AND THEN FROM CO, WHO HAS A DISTINCTIVE AUSTRALIAN ACCENT IN HER VOICE.

THEN WI HEARD A MALE VOICE SAY, "OH MY GOD! OH MY GOD!"

WI THEN HEARD CO SCREAM, "HELP ME! SOMEONE PLEASE HELP ME." WI THEN HEARD SCREAMING, MOVEMENT, POPPING SOUNDS, CRASHING SOUND, MORE CRACKLING AS IF BAD CONNECTION, THEN LINE WENT DEAD.

REPORTING OFFICER(S) [REDACTED]	b6 b7c	BPST [REDACTED]	PREC/DIV OSU	RLF/SHFT A	ASSNG/DIST TRU/841	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
------------------------------------	-----------	--------------------	-----------------	---------------	-----------------------	------------------------

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

~~NON-CONNECT~~

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

RECORDS SPECIAL REPORT

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION ATT. MURDER/HANDGUN

1. UNFOUNDED 3. SUSPENDED 5. EXCEPTIONAL ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1130 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1600
 2. PENDING 4. CLR BY ARREST 6. REFERRED

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON

PERSON CO—Complainant SB—Subject SI—Sick/Injured/Cared For PE—Park Exclusion

CODE NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE CRN SEX RACE DOB
CO [REDACTED] b6 F W [REDACTED] b7C

ADDRESS 709 SW SALMON ZIP PHONE 228-0116

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT WITNESS INTERVIEWS PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S—STOLEN L—LOST F—FOUND D—DAMAGED K—SAFEKEEPING R—RECOVERED
(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PPECULIARITIES SIZE VALUE

CASE NO. 96-91309

- COPIES
- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- North
- TRF
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support

- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
- OPR
- Vehicle
- OPR
- Crime/ Prop
- OPR
- Book
- OPR

CONNECT INFORMATION:

NONE

NON-CONNECT INFORMATION:

WITNESSES INTERVIEWED:

[REDACTED]
FW DOB [REDACTED]
ADD: [REDACTED]
PH: [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] (LEGAL OFFICER W/CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY) b6 b7C
FW DOB [REDACTED]
ADD: [REDACTED]
PH: [REDACTED]
WK PH: 228-0116 (CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY)
2ND WK PH: [REDACTED] (NON-CHURCH #)

PERSON MENTIONED:

[REDACTED] b6 b7C
MB DOB [REDACTED]

SUMMARY:

The two listed witnesses were interviewed for information related to the shooting on this date at the Church of Scientology. [REDACTED] was walking by the location and

b6 b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S) SGT. [REDACTED] BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE SE M INV.

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT. MURDER/HANDGUN

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
 INCIDENT TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
 CUSTODY SPECIAL

SUBJECT [REDACTED]

CRN

SEX
F

RACE
W

DOB [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
ITEM 7. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8. NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

CASE NO.

ITEM CODE

apparently observed two gunshot victims. [REDACTED] supplied historical information regarding contact between the Church of Scientology and the suspect [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

NARRATIVE:

I responded to a radio broadcast of multiple gunshot victims in the area of SW Salmon/Broadway. I assisted uniform officers in a brief search of a small portion of the building for a possible missing gunshot victim. Entry was through a glass door broken by PFB at our request and located directly west of the church's main entrance. The search ended when it was determined the person already been transported to the hospital.

I then came in contact with several witnesses to the incident and assisted in gathering them in one place for interview by the Homicide detectives. I was requested by Homicide Detail Sgt. [REDACTED] to take the statements of [REDACTED] and [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

At 1230 hours, I spoke with [REDACTED] in the rear dining room of the Macheezmo Mouse restaurant, located at 723 SW Salmon. [REDACTED] stated she was returning home from the downtown DMV office. She was walking westbound on the north sidewalk of Salmon and had crossed Broadway after passing the Hilton Hotel.

b6
b7C

[REDACTED] stated as she passed John Helmer's Clothing, but prior to arriving at the main entrance of the Church of Scientology, she observed a white male laying on the sidewalk on his back. She observed a small amount of blood on the right side of his chest. She said another man soon stooped

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S)
SGT. [REDACTED]

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SE

M

INV.

24

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT. MURDER/HANDGUN

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
 INCIDENT TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
 CUSTODY SPECIAL

SUBJECT

CRN

SEX RACE DOB
F W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.
ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.
ITEM 6. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8. NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

CASE NO.

ITEM CODE

over the fallen person, apparently to assist him. She said she did not stop and continued to walk westbound. Approximately 6-10 feet further west of the fallen man, another white male stumbled out of the Church of Scientology main entrance, clutching his chest, and said "I've been shot". She also observed a small amount of blood on this man's chest. The man either fell or purposely laid down on the sidewalk. [redacted] stated she quickened her pace and walked to the office of her apartment building a short distance away within that block. She then returned to her apartment.

b6
b7C

At 1245 hours, I spoke to [redacted] within the same location. [redacted] identified herself as the legal officer for the Church of Scientology. She stated she was not present in the building when the shooting took place, but had been advised by another employee named [redacted] that several employees had been shot by a black man at the location.

b6
b7C

[redacted] explained that in February of this year, an individual named [redacted] who was reportedly from Kenya, had threatened to "shoot everyone" if he was not paid \$50,000.00. She believed the initial call took place on a Monday, and the police were notified. On Wednesday, [redacted] phoned again, as promised, to collect the \$50,000.00. The call was traced, and he was arrested. [redacted] stated that at the time of his arrest, [redacted] was in the possession of two guns and 100 rounds of ammunition. She said he later pleaded guilty to Coercion, and they had heard he moved to the San Francisco area. The church received no further calls from this individual after that day.

b6
b7C

[redacted] stated the San Francisco Church of Scientology had received a threat from [redacted] about two years earlier, that he

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S) BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
SGT. [redacted] SE M INV.

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF
4

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT. MURDER/HANDGUN

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
 INCIDENT TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
 CUSTODY SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME
[REDACTED]

CRN
SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [REDACTED]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be as follows:

ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8. NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

CASE NO.

ITEM CODE

intended to blow up the church. She stated [REDACTED] claimed that he had listened to a Scientology tape recording in 1986 which resulted in the ruination of his life, and this was the motivation behind the threats.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S) [REDACTED] BPST [REDACTED] PREC/DIV [REDACTED] RLF/SHFT [REDACTED] ASSN/DIST [REDACTED] SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE [REDACTED]

SGT. [REDACTED] SE M INV.

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

CASE NO. 96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION A++ murder

1. UNFOUNDED 2. PENDING 3. SUSPENDED 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. EXCEPTIONAL 6. REFERRED ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 1128 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 1128

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 W Salmon

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion CODE NAME: SS3 b6 b7C SEX M RACE B ZIP PHONE

- COPIES: [x] DET, [] CAU, [x] Central, [] East, [] North, [] TRF, [] DA, [] DVD, [] ID, [] Prop Room, [] Crime Prev, [] Intell, [] Patrol Support, [] Computer Entry, [] Person, [] Vehicle, [] Crime/Prop, [] Book

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT ACTIONS AT HOSTAGE/SHOOTING SCENE

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED (ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/SPECULARITIES SIZE VALUE

8) DESPATCHED TO 709 W SALMON ON A REPORT OF SHOTS FIRED WITH PERSON SHOT. OFFICER [] WAS WITH VERMION ON N/S SIDEWALK JUST EAST OF LOCATION WHEN I ARRIVED. WE WERE TOLD THAT OTHER VERMION WERE STILL INSIDE OF LOCATION. DETECTIVE [] AND I APPROACHED DOOR WHICH APPEARED TO BE A BACK-DOOR OR TIRE EXIT DOOR. THERE WAS A GRAY METAL DOOR AND A GLASS DOOR, AS WE WERE ATTEMPTING TO OPEN GLASS DOOR, METAL DOOR OPENED FROM THE INSIDE, I OBSERVE (SB) [] HOLDING A AUTOMATIC HANDGUN TO THE HEAD OF F/W HOSTAGE ([]) THE DOOR CLOSED WITH SUSPECT/HOSTAGE STILL INSIDE. I YELL TO SUSPECT STATING "WE NEED TO TALK" ASKING HIM TO OPEN

b6 b7C

b6 b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S) BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE CU M 860/8 27

CASE NO 91-4304	CLASSIFICATION	TYPE OF CONTINUATION INCIDENT CUSTODY			TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL
SUBJECT'S NAME	CRN	SEX M	RACE B	DOB	
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 S Salmon					
NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be:		ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.	ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.	ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.	ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.	ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.	ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.			

ITEM	CODE	
		DOOR SO WE CAN TALK. SB IS
		YELLING BUT I CAN NOT HEAR HIM
		AND I TELL HIM THAT I
		REPORT MY REQUEST TO OPEN THE
		DOOR AND SB WAS HUSBAND OPEN DOOR
		SURELY SB STATED THAT HE DIDNT
		WANT TO DOE AND I TELL HIM
		THAT WE JUST DONT WANT ANYONE
		COME HURT I REPORT TO HIM THAT
		NO ONE WERE HURT HIM THAT HE
		JUST NEEDED TO PUT HIS GUN DOWN
		AND TELLING HIS HUSBAND SB REPORTING
		ITS CONCERN THAT WE (POLICE) WERE
		SHOOT HIM I AGAIN TELL HIM
		THAT NO ONE WERE HURT HIM HE
		ASK FOR ASSURANCE. I TELL HIM
		THAT I'LL PUT MY GUN AWAY IF
		HE'LL PUT HIS DOWN. I SHOWED SB
		ONE EMPTY HAND (LIFT) WHILE CALIBRATING
		MY RIGHT HAND W/ GUN BUTTERED MY
		RIGHT LEG. SB ALSTED AND SAYING
		BOTH HANDS, I HONESTLY MY
		CARD AND MADE SURE DET. [REDACTED]
b6		AND OFFICER [REDACTED] HAD ME
b7C		COURT I THEN SHOWED SB BOTH

REPORTING OFFICER(S)	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
	C/D	M	860/860	28

CASE NO. 0-9307

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
INCIDENT CUSTODY

TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8. NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

CASE NO.

ITEM CODE

EMPTY HANDS AND CONVINCED SB TO
KNOW BENI HOSTAGE AND HOMELESS
IN HALLWAY. I TOLD HIM SB
PUT HIS GUN DOWN AND RELEASED
THE HOSTAGE. I AND OFFICER
[REDACTED] WITH OTHER OFFICERS
TAKE SB INTO CUSTODY.
AS WE ARE SEARCHING SUSPECT
HE SPONTANEOUSLY STATED "I SHOT
THREE PEOPLE, I DIDN'T WANT TO
KILL ANYONE, BUT THEY'VE STOLEN
MY MIND" I TELL SB TO
WAIT BEFORE HE SAYS ANYTHING ELSE.
I ADVISE SB FOR MORAIDE AND
HE STATED HE UNDERSTANDS. TOLD
SB CONTINUING TO STATE I SHOT
THREE PEOPLE, THE FIRST ONE'S SIZE
FELL BEHIND THE DESK."
SB SAID THERE WAS MORE
AMMO IN HIS BAG AND THAT HE HAD
POURED GASOLINE ON THE FLOOR.
I TRANSPORTED SB [REDACTED] TO
DETECTIVE. ON THE ELEVATOR HE AGAIN
STATED "I ONLY SHOT TO WOUND THEM,
THEY'VE STOLEN MY MIND YOU DON'T KNOW"

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

PPS SF 126

CASE NO. 43-0309

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
INCIDENT
CUSTODY

TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

M B

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

CASE NO.

- NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
- ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
- ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
- ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code

- ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
- ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages

- ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
- ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
- ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

ITEM CODE

WHAT ITS LIKE, I JUST WANT TO
 "THEY TOLD ME THEY WOULD
 TEACH ME TO COMMUNICATE AND
 ALL THEY DID WAS STEAL MY MATH"

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

RPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

C/S

M

860/800

30

NON-CONNECT

CONFIDENTIAL

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF 1/3

CASE NO. 96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION

1. UNFOUNDED 2. PENDING 3. SUSPENDED 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. EXCEPTIONAL 6. REFERRED ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 9/25/96 1128 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME SAME

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME LAST FIRST MIDDLE SEX RACE DOB SB [redacted] m B [redacted] ADDRESS UNR [redacted] b6 b7C ZIP PHONE [redacted]

- COPIES: DET, CAU, Central, East, North, TRF, DA, DVD, ID, Prop Room, Crime Prev, Intell, Patrol Support, 3

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT SHOOTING @ LOCATION

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED (ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/Peculiarities SIZE VALUE

OFFICER [redacted] b6 b7C

ON 9/25/96 I RESPONDED TO A CALL FOR ASSISTANCE @ 709 SW SALMON. OFFICERS AT THE SCENE HAD BROADCAST THAT PEOPLE HAD BEEN SHOT IN THE BUILDING. AS I ARRIVED OFFICER MACK BROADCAST THAT THE SUSPECT WAS HOLDING A HOSTAGE. b6 b7C

I JOINED OFFICER [redacted] Det [redacted] AND OTHERS ON THE SOUTH SIDE OF THE BUILDING. OFFICER MACK WAS ABLE TO CONVINCE THE SUSPECT TO KNEEL DOWN AND SURRENDER. b6 b7C

I ASSISTED HANDCUFFING [redacted] AND STOOD HIM UP TO SEARCH HIM. HE BURSTED OUT THAT HE HAD SHOT THREE PEOPLE BUT DID NOT WANT TO KILL THEM.

MACK AND MYSELF WAITED [redacted] BACK TO A PATROL CAR WHERE [redacted] ADVISED HIM OF HIS RIGHTS. HE SAID THAT HE HAD SHOT

REPORTING OFFICER(S) [redacted] PREC/DIV TAD RLF/SHFT EDU ASSN/DIST 65 SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE 31

b6 b7C

CASE NO. 96-91349 CLASSIFICATION TYPE OF CONTINUATION INCIDENT CUSTODY TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW Salmon

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be: ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts. ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes. ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code. ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written. ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages. ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported. ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length. ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

CASE NO.

ITEM CODE 3 People But he wasn't trying to kill anyone But ^{they} had stolen his mind.

I searched him for other weapons (none found) I asked him if he had more ammunition. He said he brought about 100 rounds into the building and it was in a pack that he had.

There was confusion about a fire inside the building. I asked if he lit a fire inside the building. At that point officer Mach said that the suspect was talking about firing on people. The suspect at that point convinced officer Mach and said that no, he had started a fire w/ gasolene in the building. He said the fire was upstairs.

I left the suspect at that point and help search for a third victim that had yet to be identified.

REPORTING OFFICER(S) PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

Sgt

TOD 65

32

CASE NO. 96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309 OTHER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION

1. UNFOUNDED 2. PENDING 3. SUSPENDED 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. EXCEPTIONAL 6. REFERRED ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 1135

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW Salmon

PERSON CO—Complainant SB—Subject SI—Sick/Injured/Cared For PE—Park Exclusion

CODE NAME: SB LAST FIRST MIDDLE DOB b6 b7C SEX M RACE B DOB

ADDRESS UNK ZIP PHONE

- COPIES
 DET
 CAU
 Central
 East
 North
 TRF
 DA
 DVD
 ID
 Prop Room
 Crime Prev
 Intell
 Patrol Support

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Shooting at 709 SW Salmon

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S—STOLEN L—LOST F—FOUND D—DAMAGED K—SAFEKEEPING R—RECOVERED

Table with columns: (ITEM), CODE, ITEM, BRAND, MODEL/STYLE, SERIAL NO., COLOR, ENGRAVINGS/Peculiarities, SIZE, VALUE. Row 1: Hostage

WK 709 SE Salmon 228-0116

Wi #1

Wi #2

officer [redacted] talked S's into giving up his weapons. Hostage ran toward me + I pulled her out of line of fire. Did not interview Hostage.

Wi #1 observed BM with silver semi auto and gas can. Wi #1 saw BM shoot one citizen then enter Celebrity Center and heard more shooting.

Wi #2 heard several shots then ran down stairs to help citizens leave building.

REPORTING OFFICER(S) b6 b7C

PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

SE M 2710

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

CASE NO. 96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION
----------------------	----------------	----------------

<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING	<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST	<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 9/25/96 1127	THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 09/25/96 1225
--	--	---	---	--

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

PERSON	CO—Complainant	SB—Subject	SI—Sick/Injured/Cared For	PE—Park Exclusion
CODE A1	NAME:	ORN b6 b7C	SEX M	RACE S
ADDRESS		ZIP	PHONE	

- COPIES
- DET
 - CAU
 - Central
 - East
 - North
 - TRF
 - DA
 - DVD
 - ID
 - Prop Room
 - Crime Prev
 - Intell
 - Patrol Support
 - (3)
 - b6
 - b7C
- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
 - OPR
 - Vehicle
 - OPR
 - Crime/Prop
 - OPR
 - Book
 - OPR
- b6
b7C

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
HOSTAGE/SHOOTING

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY

(ITEM)	CODE	ITEM	BRAND	MODEL/STYLE	SERIAL NO.	COLOR	ENGRAVINGS/PPECULARITIES	SIZE	VALUE
--------	------	------	-------	-------------	------------	-------	--------------------------	------	-------

6.	off.		PRIMARY	OFF.					COVER
----	------	--	---------	------	--	--	--	--	-------

	DET. SGT.								INVESTIGATION
--	-----------	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	---------------

	DET.								INVESTIGATION
--	------	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	---------------

8									RADIO CALL OF SHOTS FIRED VICTIMS HIT AT THE CHURCH
---	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	---

OF SCIENTOLOGY, 709 SW SALMON. ON ARRIVAL I

OBSERVED FIRE DEPARTMENT ARRIVE AND START

TREATMENT OF WHAT APPEARED TO BE TWO GUNSHOT

VICTIMS ON THE SIDEWALK. IN FRONT OF THE LOCATION.

OFF. [REDACTED] AND DETECTIVE [REDACTED] WERE

TAKING UP POSITIONS ON EITHER SIDE OF A DOOR

TO THE BUSINESS. I TOOK A COVER POSITION

BEHIND A POLICE UNIT IN FRONT OF THE DOOR.

I REQUESTED SGT [REDACTED] SET UP AN

OUTER CONTAINMENT AND I WOULD DIRECT

AN INNER PERIMETER. I REQUESTED SGT + HNT NOTIFICATION.

WITHIN A FEW MINUTES I SAW THE DOOR CRACK OPEN AND OFF. [REDACTED]

BEGAN LOUDLY GIVING DIRECTIONS TO THE SUSPECT

TO TRY TO CONTROL HIM. HE WAS TELLING HIM

WORDS TO THE EFFECT NOT TO SHOOT AND

THAT WE WOULD NOT SHOOT HIM. AS THE DOOR

OPENED MORE. I SAW A FEMALE HOSTAGE

AND OFF. [REDACTED] WAS TELLING THE SUSPECT

REPO	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
	C	M	3803	35

CASE NO 96-91349	CLASSIFICATION	TYPE OF CONTINUATION INCIDENT CUSTODY	TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL
SUBJECT'S NAME	MRN b6 b7C	SEX M	RACE B

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
 ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
 ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
 ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.
 ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
 ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.
 ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present; and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
 ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
 ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM	CODE	TO PUT THE GUN DOWN. OFF. [REDACTED] WAS OFFERING TO PUT HIS GUN AWAY IN EXCHANGE FOR THIS AND SLOWLY DID SO. HE COAXED THE SUSPECT TO STEP OUT UNARMED AND AS HE DID SO, OFFICERS TOOK CUSTODY OF HIM WITHOUT INCIDENT.	b6 b7C
------	------	--	-----------

I STATED OFFICERS TO CLEAR THE BUILDING AND REQUESTED FIRE DETERMINE IF A REPORT OF FIRE IN THE BUILDING COULD BE CONFIRMED. ENTRY VIA SALMON DOORS WAS BLOCKED BY A LOCKED DOOR, ADJACENT ENTRY WAS BLOCKED BY SMOKE FROM WHAT WAS NOW CONFIRMED AS FIRE.

I TOOK OFFICERS [REDACTED] WELCH AND 2 OTHERS TO A BACK ENTRANCE AS OTHER PERSONS WERE STILL REPORTED INSIDE. ONE PERSON WAS FEARED SHOT. UNABLE TO FORCE THE LOCK, I BROKE OUT THE GLASS OF THE DOOR AND WE ENTERED. ON THE 2ND LEVEL NO ONE ANSWERED AND OFFICERS WERE DIRECTED TO FORCE IT. AN OCCUPANT EVENTUALLY OPENED THE DOOR AND THIS LEVEL WAS OK. ONLY

REPORTING OFFICER	PREC/DIV C	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST 3803	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
-------------------	---------------	---------------	-------------------	------------------------

CASE NO 11-11349	CLASSIFICATION	TYPE OF CONTINUATION INCIDENT CUSTODY		TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL
---------------------	----------------	--	--	-----------------------------

SUBJECT	b6 b7C	SEX M	RACE B	DOB
---------	-----------	----------	-----------	-----

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

<p>NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be</p> <p>ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts</p> <p>ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes</p> <p>ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code</p>	<p>ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written</p> <p>ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages</p>	<p>ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported</p> <p>ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length</p> <p>ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation</p>
---	--	---

ITEM CODE

THE THIRD FLOOR, THE LOCKED DOOR WAS PARTIALLY FORCED UNTIL RADIO ~~WAS~~ ADVISED THAT THE THIRD PARTY, SUSPECTED OF BEING WOUNDED, WAS LOCATED AND ENROUTE TO HOSPITAL. SHORTLY THEREAFTER FIRE OPENED THIS DOOR AND WAS CLEARING THE SMOKE-FILLED AREA FROM INSIDE.

b6
b7C

ON THE ENTRY OF [REDACTED] DOOR WAS A PACKAGE AND BAG CONTAINING LIQUID. THIS WAS SECURED AS POSSIBLE EVIDENCE BY OFF. [REDACTED] AWAITING I.D. UNIT RESPONSE.

b6
b7C

OFFICER [REDACTED] SECURED SUSPECT'S GUN AND OTHER EVIDENCE SUSP HAD AT THE POINT HE HAD THE HOSTAGE AT THE SALMON STREET DOOR.

b6
b7C

DETECTIVE SGT [REDACTED] ARRIVED ON SCENE AND SGT [REDACTED] WAS GIVEN SCENE COMMAND TO COORDINATE WITH THEM WHILE I RESPONDED TO DETECTIVES.

b6
b7C

WHEN SUSPECT WAS ^{ORIGINALLY} TAKEN INTO CUSTODY AND I ASKED ANOTHER OFFICER ABOUT MORE

REPORTING OFFICER(S)	PREC/DIV C M 503	RLF/SHT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE 37
----------------------	---------------------	---------	-----------	------------------------------

CASE NO 90-91349	SUBJECT	CLASIFICATION	TYPE OF CONTINUATION		TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL	
			INCIDENT CUSTODY			
			CRN	b6 b7C	SEX M	RACE B

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON

- ITEM 1: NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be...
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement within the appropriate code.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.
- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM	CODE	VICTIMS LEFT INSIDE, SUSPECT SPONTANEOUSLY STATED HE ONLY SHOT 2 OR 3 HE DIDN'T SHOOT ANYMORE. SEE [REDACTED] REPORTS FOR FURTHER.
------	------	--

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICER	[REDACTED]	ST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
			C	M	3803	

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CONTINUATION

CLEARANCE SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF 1/3

CASE NO. 96-41309

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION

1. UNFOUNDED 2. PENDING 3. SUSPENDED 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. EXCEPTIONAL 6. REFERRED ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 9-25-96 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 9-25-96 1225

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW Salmon, PDX 97209

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME ADDRESS SEX M RACE B ZIP PHONE

COPIES

- DET
CAU
Central
East
North
TRF
DA
DVD
ID
Prop Room
Crime Prev
Intell
Patrol Support
(3)

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT Shooting

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED

Table with columns: (ITEM), CODE, ITEM, BRAND, MODEL/STYLE, SERIAL NO., COLOR, ENGRAVINGS/PPECULARITIES, SIZE, VALUE. Contains handwritten entries for 'Ofc.' and 'Cover'.

#8 R/C shots fired at above address. Upon my arrival fire/medial was pulling up and one victime was on the ground (N. side Salmon about 40' west of SW. Broadway). The victime was a [redacted] wearing a white dress shirt and dark dress jacket, and suffered a gun shot wound to the upper right chest. I asked him who shot him and he said "A black guy, I don't, he's got a hat and a can of gas in one hand and a gun in the other." A second victim ([redacted] wearing a multi colored sweater) walkup holding his abdomen and informed me that he had also been shot and there were more victims. He also said that the suspect was a black male with a gas can and he was burning the building.

I broadcast that we would need multiple

REC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE C M 830/

840 39

CASE NO. 42-91309 CLASSIFICATION TYPE OF CONTINUATION
INCIDENT CUSTODY TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME (A1) CRN SEX M RACE B DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 S. Salmon PDX 97209

NARRATIVE - The order of appearance for additional information will be...
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO - List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO - Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO - List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code
ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS - Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY - Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative - and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages
ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS - List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
ITEM 7 SUMMARY - A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8 NARRATIVE - List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

ITEM # 8 CODE ambulances and that an arson may be involved.

I then noticed water running down the sidewalk and smoke midblock N. side Salmon Broadway to Park. At that same time I heard someone in the same area yell "gun". Five personnel ran from the area and I dropped my notebook and ran to mid-block where Ofc. [redacted] and Det. [redacted] were covering a blue ^{gray/green} fire door and yelling for the suspect to "give himself" up.

While Ofc. [redacted] negotiated for a hostage release I could see A1 in the doorway with a large silver colored semi-automatic handgun to the hostages head (w/f). I took up Det. [redacted] position and positioned myself to take a shot into the doorway (about 12' away).

Ofc. [redacted] negotiated the hostages release, while I covered him and upon the release we took [redacted] into custody.

I and Ofc. [redacted] went into the doorway and cleared the stairwell. I could see the loaded (magazine in gun + cocked hammer) on the floor in the doorway, a coat/shirt and black fanny pack on the stairs, and an empty magazine on the landing. A second hostage (male/white) was discovered in the stairwell and after being searched he was interviewed.

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE OF
3/3

CASE NO	CLASSIFICATION	TYPE OF CONTINUATION		
		INCIDENT	CUSTODY	TRAFFIC ACCIDENT SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S N	CRN	SEX	RACE	DOB
AI		M	W	

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW Salmon, PD# 97209

- NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
- ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
- ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
- ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code
- ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
- ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.
- ITEM 6. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
- ITEM 7. SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
- ITEM 8. NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

ITEM	CODE	by Cfc. [redacted] - See his report.
		I secured the inner crime scene (door way / stairwell) until I was released by Cfc.

CASE # 96-91309

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

NON-CONNECT

CONFIDENTIAL

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION
 CONTINUATION

CLEARANCE
 SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1/2

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING	<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST	<input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED
ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 1127	THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 1225	

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 S.W. SALMON

PERSON	CO—Complainant	SB—Subject	SI—Sick/Injured/Cared For	PE—Park Exclusion
CODE SB	NAME	DRN b6 b7c	SEX M	RACE B
ADDRESS	ZIP	PHONE		

COPIES

- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- North
- TRF
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support
- (3)
- b6
- b7c

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
ACTIONS AT HOSTAGE/SHOOTING SCENE

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY
S—STOLEN L—LOST F—FOUND D—DAMAGED K—SAFEKEEPING R—RECOVERED

8 From Central Pct. I responded to the listed location regarding shots being fired. Before arriving I learned that a woman had been shot. While still en-route I further learned that other persons had been shot by the suspect and a fire had been set.

Upon arrival I joined other officers, (Sgt. [redacted] Det. [redacted] Off. [redacted] and Off. [redacted]) who were in protective "covering" positions for Off. [redacted] was rapidly talking with the suspect who was off the sidewalk in a stairwell holding a female hostage at gunpoint.

After some negotiation, [redacted] persuaded [redacted] to release the hostage and to put down his gun. [redacted] was then arrested.

[redacted] and I then ordered any other persons who could be in the stairwell to reveal themselves to us. At this time, a MW subject

PREC/DIV C	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST 841	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE 42
---------------	---------------	------------------	------------------------------

b6
b7c

CASE NO. 96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
INCIDENT
CUSTODY

TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
SPECIAL

CRN

SEX

RACE

M B

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 S.W. SALMON

CASE NO

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code

ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

ITEM CODE

8 APPEARED AT THE TOP OF THE STAIRS FROM THE SECOND FLOOR OF THE STAIRWELL. HE WAS ORDERED TO BACK-OUT AND FOLLOW OUR INSTRUCTIONS. WHEN HE REACHED US, WE DETERMINED THAT HE WAS A CHURCH MEMBER WHO HAD GOTTEN TRAPPED IN THE STAIRWELL WHEN THE HOSTAGE-TAKING OCCURRED. HE WAS RELEASED TO OFF. [REDACTED] TO BE INTERVIEWED.

b6
b7C

AFTER HELPING TO SET-UP AN INVESTIGATIVE PERIMETER AND MAINTAIN CRIME SCENES I WENT TO DET. DIV. WITH OFF. [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

C M 842

4E

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF 1/2

CASE NO. 96-91309

REFER CASE NO.

CLASSIFICATION ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 12:50 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 12:50

1. UNFOUNDED 2. PENDING 3. SUSPENDED 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. EXCEPTIONAL 6. REFERRED

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE W/I LAST FIRST MIDDLE DRN b6 b7C SEX M RACE W DOB

ADDRESS BUSINESS 709 SW SALMON 97204 ZIP PHONE (503) 228-0116 (41) 236-7532

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT W/I TO SHOOTING AT LISTED LOCATION.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED

(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PPECULARITIES SIZE VALUE

7. I CONTACTED W/I OUTSIDE OF LISTED LOCATION. W/I SAID HE HAD BEEN INSIDE 709 SW SALMON - CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY WHEN THE SHOOTING STARTED.

8. W/I - AN EMPLOYEE OF THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY LOCATED AT LISTED LOCATION - STATED THAT HE WAS INSIDE THE CHURCH WHEN HE HEARD APPROX. 4 GUN SHOTS COMING FROM INSIDE THE OFFICE. JUST AS W/I HEARD THE SHOTS HE SAW HIS FRIEND -

[REDACTED] - DOUBLE OVER AND GRAB HIS STOMACH SAYING "I'VE BEEN SHOT!" W/I STATED HE IMMEDIATELY TURNED AROUND AND SAW A BLACK MALE POINTING A GUN AT HIM (W/I). W/I STATED THAT AS HE TURNED THE BLACK MALE FIRED AT HIM AND W/I DROPPED TO THE FLOOR.

W/I SAID HE WAS UNSURE WHAT HAPPENED NEXT - HE DID NOT KNOW WHICH DIRECTION THE BLACK MALE TOOK AFTER HE SHOT AT W/I.

W/I DID SAY THAT AS HE LAY ON THE GROUND HE COULD HEAR THE BLACK MALE RELOADING HIS GUN.

I ASKED W/I IF HE SAW THE BLACK MALE

REPORTING OFFICER(S) PREC/DIV CE/U RLF/SHFT M ASSN/DIST 890 SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

- COPIES: DET, CAU, Central, East, North, TRF, DA, DVD, ID, Prop Room, Crime Prev, Intell, Patrol Support, b6, b7C, COMPUTER ENTRY, Person, OPR, Vehicle, OPR, Crime/Prop, OPR, Book, OPR

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF
2/2

CASE NO
46-91309

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
INCIDENT
CUSTODY

TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME

CRN

SEX

RACE

M

W

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

789 SW SALMON

CASE NO.

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes
ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code

ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written
ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation

ITEM CODE

THAT OFFICER [] TOOK INTO CUSTODY SHORTLY AFTER THE SHOOTING AND WIE SAID YES. I ASKED WIE IF THE BLACK MALE THAT OFFICER [] HAD IN CUSTODY WAS THE SAME BLACK MALE THAT HAD SHOT AT HIM (WIE) AND WIE ANSWERED, "YES."
WIE WAS NOT HIT BY ANY ROUNDS AND RECEIVED NO INJURIES.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S)

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CEL

M

480

45

NON-CONNECT

CONFIDENTIAL

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CONTINUATION

CLEARANCE SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF 1/2

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. _____ CLASSIFICATION att murder

1. UNFOUNDED 2. PENDING 3. SUSPENDED 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. EXCEPTIONAL 6. REFERRED

ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596/1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596/1245

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON

PERSON CO—Complainant SB—Subject SI—Sick/Injured/Cared For PE—Park Exclusion

CODE NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE CRN SEX RACE DOB

A1 [REDACTED] M B

ADDRESS [REDACTED] ZIP PHONE

COPIES

- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- North
- TRF
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intel
- Patrol Support
- (3)
- b6
- b7C

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT SHOOTING PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. _____

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S—STOLEN L—LOST F—FOUND D—DAMAGED K—SAFEKEEPING R—RECOVERED

(ITEM) CODE ITEM BRAND MODEL/STYLE SERIAL NO. COLOR ENGRAVINGS/PPECULARITIES SIZE VALUE

6	OFC.	[REDACTED]							
	OFC	[REDACTED]							
	DET	[REDACTED]							

8 R/C TO A SHOOTING AT LISTED LOCATION. I ARRIVED AND WENT TO THE DOOR OF THE BUSINESS WHICH WAS LOCKED. AN UNKNOWN BYSTANDER SAID THAT THERE WAS ANOTHER EXIT ON BROADWAY. I HEADED TOWARD THAT DOOR WHEN I HEARD ON THE RADIO THAT THEY HAD ONE AT GUNPOINT ON SALMON. I WENT TO THAT LOCATION AND FOUND OFC. [REDACTED] ON THE LEFT SIDE OF DOOR JUST WEST OF THE LISTED ADDRESS. OFC [REDACTED] AND DET. [REDACTED] WERE ON THE RIGHT SIDE OF THE DOOR ALL HAD THEIR GUNS POINTED AT THE DOOR. I TOOK A POSITION BEHIND A CAR PARKED DIRECTLY IN FRONT OF THE DOOR. WHEN I TOOK MY POSITION THE DOOR WAS CLOSED THE WOMAN HOSTAGE THEN PUSHED THE DOOR OPEN AND I COULD SEE A1 BEHIND HER. I DID NOT SEE THE GUN AT THIS TIME. OFC. [REDACTED] WAS TALKING TO A1 THE ENTIRE TIME. A1 FINALLY LET THE HOSTAGE GO. SHE RAN OUT OF THE SCENE. OFFICERS THEN APPROACHED THE SUSPECT, A1. THE GUN

PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASS/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

c/u M 850

CASE NO. 41-01304

CLASSIFICATION

TYPE OF CONTINUATION
INCIDENT
CUSTODY

TRAFFIC ACCIDENT
SPECIAL

SUBJECT'S NAME

CRN

SEX

RACE

DOB

b6
b7C

M B

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON

CASE NO.

NARRATIVE—The order of appearance for additional information will be
ITEM 1 ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts
ITEM 2 ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional incident reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3 ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4 ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a multiple worthless document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5 ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a special report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6 ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7 SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8 NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details of the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

8

WAS ON THE GROUND BEHIND AL. AL WAS ON HIS KNEES WITH HIS HANDS ON HIS HEAD. AL WAS PULLED OUT OF THE DOORWAY, AWAY FROM THE GUN, THEN PRONED ON HIS STOMACH AND HANDCUFFED. THERE WAS ANOTHER W/M AT THE TOP OF THE STAIRS OFC. [REDACTED] AND ANOTHER OFFICER [REDACTED] HIM DOWN AND TOOK CUSTODY OF HIM. SGT. [REDACTED] THEN CLEARED THE STAIR WELL. I THEN TOOK A POSITION TO WATCH A MAGAZINE FROM THE GUN THAT WAS LAYING ON THE STAIRS AND TO SECURE THE DOOR AT THE TOP OF THE STAIRS. I WAS THEN PULLED FROM THAT POST AND PUT INSIDE THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY TO GUARD 2 ROUNDS THAT WERE ON THE STAIRS. OFC. [REDACTED] THEN PULLED ME FROM HERE AND TOOK ME TO DETECTIVES.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

FORMATION CLEARANCE
CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENT

PAGE/OF
1

RECORDS

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER
 1. UNFOUNDED 3. SUSPENDED 5. EXCEPTIONAL ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1915
 2. PENDING 4. CLR BY ARREST 6. REFERRED

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
CO [redacted] F W [redacted]
ADDRESS ZIP PHONE

COPIES
 DET
 CAU
 Central
 East
 SE
 North
 NE
 Traffic
 DA
 DVD
 ID
 Prop Room
 Crime Prev
 Intell
 Patrol Support

INTERVIEW OF WITNESSES
NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Victims Identified as Being Transported to Oregon Health Science University:

1. [redacted]
(Suffered Gunshot Wound to Right Flank, Listed in Serious Condition)

2. [redacted]
(Suffered Gunshot Wound to Right Chest, Listed in Serious Condition)

3. [redacted]
Home Address: [redacted]
Home Phone: [redacted]
(Gunshot Wound to Right Shoulder, Trauma to Abdominal Region,
Possibly Paralyzed, [redacted] Listed in Critical Condition)

Witnesses Interviewed:

1. [redacted]
Home Address: [redacted]
Home Telephone: [redacted]
Work Phone: [redacted]

COMPUTER ENTRY
 Person
OPR
 Vehicle
OPR
 Crime/ Prop.
OPR
 Book
OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Detective Sergeant [redacted] DET M HOM SGT [redacted]

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX RACE DOB

F

W

b6
b7c

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Witnesses Interviewed (Continued)

2.

[Redacted Name]

Home Address:
Home Phone:

[Redacted Address/Phone]

3.

[Redacted Name]

Home Address:
Home Phone:
Business Address:
Business Phone:

[Redacted Address/Phone]

b6
b7c

Subjects Mentioned:

1.

[Redacted Name]

Legal Affairs Officer for Church of Scientology
Business Phone: 221-4504

2.

[Redacted Name]

Legal Affairs Officer for Church of Scientology
Business Phone: 221-4504

b6
b7c

SUMMARY

Writer was directed to Oregon Health Science University Hospital to attempt to interview the gunshot victims. It was determined all the victims were in surgery and unable to be interviewed. Other witnesses from the crime scene arrived at the hospital and were interviewed.

b6
b7c

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant

DET

M

HOM

0925.21

49

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

NARRATIVE

On Wednesday, 092596 at 1243 hours, I spoke to [redacted] in the waiting room of the Emergency Room. [redacted] told me he is an employee of the Church of Scientology and was upstairs when he heard two gunshots which were approximately two seconds apart. Immediately thereafter, [redacted] observed a black female employee named [redacted] entering the hallway with another employee named [redacted] ran to the stairs by reception, looked down, then ran back and yelled, "To the fire escape!" [redacted] said he ran to the fire escape and exited the building. [redacted] did not observe the suspect and had no further information.

b6
b7C

On 092596 at 1246 hours, I spoke with [redacted] works in the Celebrity Center Building, and thought she may have observed the suspect in the building approximately two weeks ago. [redacted] had seen the suspect's photograph from the shooting on the television as she waited in the Emergency Room, and thought this was the same subject who had tried to return a book at the Church of Scientology two weeks ago. When this occurred, she was standing over by two subjects who work for the Church of Scientology. [redacted] was chatting with these two subjects when the male black subject came in and attempted to obtain a refund on a Scientology book he had purchased. The two employees advised him he had to go to a different building to obtain a refund and he became slightly agitated. [redacted] emphasized, that she did not know for sure if this was the same subject and might have to look at further photographs to determine this.

b6
b7C

On 092596 at 1300 hours, I spoke to [redacted] is also an employee of the Church of Scientology and stated she was upstairs in a small office when she heard running. She then heard the fire alarm activate and then noticed dark smoke. [redacted] then left through the back entrance and when she came around the corner, she saw an employee she knows as [redacted] laying on the street wounded. She briefly stayed with him and then observed an.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

employee named [redacted] holding his side as he was yelling to get [redacted] out of the building [redacted] assisted [redacted] and had him lay down. [redacted] did not observe the suspect.

b6
b7C

[redacted] however did inform me that a subject named [redacted] had threatened [redacted] a couple months ago. [redacted] thought [redacted] was an Ethiopian, and a police report had been made on the threats and that he had possibly gone to jail for a few days. In further researching this, I did find Portland Police Bureau Case [redacted] in which [redacted] was the victim in a coercion case [redacted] was arrested regarding that case and weapons seized.

b6
b7C

[redacted] also stated that [redacted] both Legal Affairs Officers for the Church of Scientology were aware of the problem concerning [redacted] She gave the telephone number of 221-4504 as a telephone number where they could be contacted.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0925.21

Transcribed Verbatim 092696/0030 [redacted]

By: [redacted]

51

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
 INVESTIGATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPTED MURDER
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 6. EXCEPTIONAL	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127	THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092696 / 0950
<input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED		

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON (CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY)

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE CO	NAME	CRN	SEX F	RACE W	DOB
ADDRESS	ZIP		PHONE		

- COPIES
- DET
 - CAU
 - Central
 - East
 - SE
 - North
 - NE
 - Traffic
 - DA
 - DVD
 - ID
 - Prop Room
 - Crime Prev
 - Intell
 - Patrol Support

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
INTERVIEW WITH WITNESS

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY ITEM CODE	S-STOLEN	L-LOST	F-FOUND	D-DAMAGED	K-SAFEKEEPING	R-RECOVERED
---------------------------------	----------	--------	---------	-----------	---------------	-------------

Arrested:

[Redacted]
MB, DOB [Redacted]

Witness Interviewed:

[Redacted]
FW, DOB [Redacted]
Address: [Redacted]
Phone: [Redacted]

NO SUMMARY

NARRATIVE

Shortly after noon, on Wednesday, 092596, Detective [Redacted] and I were detailed to respond to OHSU Hospital in an attempt interview multiple gunshot victims of an incident which had occurred earlier at the Church of Scientology in the 700 block of SW Salmon.

Upon our arrival at the hospital emergency room, however, we were advised that the actual gunshot victims were in surgery, or being prepared for surgery, and unavailable for interview. Several witnesses, and people who had been in the building during the incident, however, were present in the emergency room and Detective [Redacted] and I interviewed them. I met with [Redacted] who was seated in a wheelchair and suffering from an injury to her left foot sustained during the incident, in a private room near the emergency room at 1245 hours. She told me the following:

- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
 - OPR
 - Vehicle
 - OPR
 - Crime/ Prop
 - OPR
 - Book
 - OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Sergeant [Redacted]	BPST	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE GT. [Redacted]
---	------	-----------------	---------------	------------------	--

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPTED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON (CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] who is employed at the Church of Scientology (as is [redacted]), was receiving "instruction" in a second floor classroom of the building, between what she estimated as approximately 1100 and 1130 hours. Others in attendance included [redacted] (sic), and several others. The class was being taught by [redacted]

b6
b7C

[redacted] advised that she heard approximately three gunshots coming from downstairs. She characterized these gunshots as a "pop" sound and estimated that the first and second shots were separated by approximately 10 seconds, the second and third shots coming very close together. During this time she heard what she described as a "commotion" coming from the same area and heard [redacted] who was downstairs, yell at her group to "Get out back through the fire escape."

b6
b7C

Accordingly, [redacted] and her group left the classroom and moved down a hallway to a emergency door accessing a second floor fire escape on the Broadway side of the building. They climbed down the fire escape to Broadway and then proceeded in a northerly direction to SW Taylor Street, west on Taylor one block to Park, subsequently returning south on Park one block to Salmon, at which time [redacted] observed [redacted] lying on the sidewalk in front of the building. She was unable to reach him, however, but was pushed back by the crowd and restrained by police who had, by now, responded to the scene.

b6
b7C

Eventually, [redacted] was allowed to speak briefly with [redacted]. He told her that [redacted] also employed at the church, and reportedly [redacted] had first been shot by the suspect, that [redacted] was then shot by the suspect, following which he [redacted] was shot. In speaking with [redacted] was told that it "was that black guy", an apparent reference to the defendant, whom [redacted] was aware had previously made threats toward the church, and [redacted] in particular. She advised that she had first heard of him earlier this

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPTED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON (CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY)

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

year and was aware that he was generally upset over something, although she didn't know specifically what. [redacted] also told her that following the shooting the defendant "sprinkled gas around", following which he ignited it. [redacted] was also told by [redacted] that the defendant had taken at least one hostage.

b6
b7C

[redacted] herself, sustained an apparent minor injury to her left foot/ankle while escaping down the fire escape. She indicated that she did not personally observe the defendant do any of the shooting nor did she have any direct contact with him.

b6
b7C

The interview with [redacted] was terminated at 1300 hours. While at the hospital, a fourth gunshot victim [redacted] arrived by ambulance. He had been interviewed by Detective [redacted] who had accompanied him to the hospital in an ambulance.

b6
b7C

We also made arrangements with hospital staff to retain clothing taken from the victims.

(For further details, refer to accompanying reports under this case number.)

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.18

Transcribed Verbatim 092696/1225

By: [redacted]

54

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL <input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127	THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1515

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE SB	NAME	CRN	SEX M	RACE B	DOB
ADDRESS			ZIP	PHONE	

b6
b7C

COPIES

- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- SE
- North
- NE
- Traffic
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
WITNESS INTERVIEWS

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Persons Interviewed:

- [Redacted]

MW, DOB [Redacted]

Home Address: [Redacted]

Home Phone: [Redacted]

Business: Church of Scientology

Address: 709 SW Salmon Street
Portland, Oregon 97205

Phone: 228-0116
- [Redacted]

MW, DOB [Redacted]

Home Address: [Redacted]

Home Phone: [Redacted]

Business: Rockwood Bowling Lanes

Address: 18500 SE Stark Street

Phone: 665-2123
- [Redacted]

FW, DOB [Redacted]

Address: [Redacted]

Home Phone: [Redacted]

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

COMPUTER ENTRY

- Person
- OPR
- Vehicle
- OPR
- Crime/ Prop
- 1400
- OPR
- Book
- OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Sergeant [Redacted]	BPST	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
---	------	-----------------	---------------	------------------	------------------------

0925.17

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED ASSAULT

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

b6
b7C

SEX RACE DOB

M

B

[Redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Persons Interviewed (Continued):

4. [Redacted]
 MW, DOB [Redacted]
 Address: [Redacted]
 Phone: [Redacted]
 Business: Church of Scientology
 Address: 709 SW Salmon Street
 Portland, Oregon 97205
 Phone: 228-0116

5. [Redacted]
 MW, DOB [Redacted]
 Address: [Redacted]
 Phone: [Redacted]

6. [Redacted]
 MW, DOB [Redacted]
 Address: [Redacted]
 Phone: [Redacted]

NO SUMMARY

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED ASSAULT

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[REDACTED]

SEX

M

RACE

B

DOB

[REDACTED]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

NARRATIVE

On September 25, 1996, at approximately 1145 hours, I was directed to go to the scene of a multiple victim shooting at the Church of Scientology at 709 SW Salmon Street. I was directed to contact witnesses inside the Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant at 723 SW Salmon Street.

I first contacted [REDACTED] who is the Executive Establishment Officer at the Celebrity Centre of the Church of Scientology. [REDACTED] told me that he had been on the second floor of the church building in his office when he heard two gunshots. He said he ran downstairs to see what was going on, accompanied by the Executive Director [REDACTED] and the Deputy Executive Director [REDACTED] said that he peaked around the corner at the bottom of the stairs into the reception area where Receptionist [REDACTED] is usually located. He said he could not see [REDACTED] or the gunman, but remained behind cover while [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] went around the corner into the reception area. He said he could hear yelling, "Oh God, Oh God." He said he heard two or three more gunshots, and then ran back upstairs to evacuate the 12 to 18 parishioners who were still upstairs.

[REDACTED] said that he directed the parishioners out the back door and down the fire escapes. He said that as he was upstairs he heard three or four more shots, that sounded to him much closer, as if the gunman had started up the stairs. He said that in an attempt to slow down the gunman's progress, he threw large cardboard books down the stairs.

Once he was satisfied that all of the parishioners had gotten safely out, he went out himself and walked around to the front of the building. He said he made sure that 911 had been called, and began directing passerby away from the front of the business.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [REDACTED]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED ASSAULT

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: M RACE: B DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] said that some minutes later, he heard a policeman say, "He's at the door!" He said that there was some negotiation to get the suspect out of the building, and then the suspect was taken into custody. He noted that the police officers were very polite and gentle with the suspect, particularly considering what had happened.

[redacted] said that when he saw the gunman in custody, he thought he looked high because his eyes were red. He noted that he had never seen this man before today, and that he was familiar with the neighborhood and knows most of the parishioners by name and face.

I gave [redacted] a business card of mine and encouraged him to phone me if he had any additional or different recollections about what he had seen and heard.

I then spoke to [redacted] is listed as the 911 complainant on Incident #PP 9609250503 [redacted] told me that he was standing outside the front door of the Church of Scientology talking to an acquaintance named [redacted] about the church. He said he saw a black male walk by them into the Church of Scientology carrying a red plastic gas can and possibly another bag. [redacted] told me that perhaps 10 seconds later he heard a gunshot, looked into the Church of Scientology and saw a man pointing a gun at [redacted] He said it appeared that she was crouching in front of him. [redacted] said he ran across Salmon Street to take cover behind a UPS truck that was parked on the street. He said while he was running across the street he heard another gunshot. [redacted] said that he then ran westbound on Salmon and turned the corner onto Park Avenue and into the Coffee People. He said [redacted] originally called 911, but then [redacted] got on the line to give information to the complaint taker. He said the complaint taker kept him on the phone until he saw police cars arriving.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED ASSAULT

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

M

B

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

I gave [redacted] a business card and encouraged him to call if he had additional information that he thought of later.

I then spoke to [redacted] who is a resident of the apartments at 731 SW Salmon. [redacted] told me that she was on the sidewalk in front of her business and heard a gunshot. She said that two to three minutes later, a man came out of a doorway somewhere along the line of businesses, holding his stomach. [redacted] said she was then directed to get away from the scene, and she did so.

I then spoke to [redacted] who is an executive officer with the Church of Scientology. [redacted] said he was on the second floor in his office with Executive Director [redacted] when they heard two gunshots, a short pause, one shot, another short pause and then a fourth shot. He said he took cover under his desk and heard [redacted] say, "What the fuck?" He said [redacted] ran out of the office and [redacted] disconnected his telephone call to [redacted] said when he left the office he could smell what he thought was gunpowder in the air; he said he was familiar with that smell from firing handguns on a practice range. He said he went to the staircase and saw that there was smoke downstairs, so he ran to a fire exit. He said he went out the fire exit and the door shut and locked behind him. He said as he started to turn the corner around a wall on the landing, he saw a black male with a silver gun standing behind an employee, [redacted] at the bottom of the stairs. He said that he could see that the man had the gun at the back of her neck. He said the black male looked up at him and said, "Hey you at the top of the stairs. Come down and I won't shoot. Tell police not to shoot, I have a woman down here with a gun to her head."

[redacted] ducked back behind the cover of the wall and could hear conversation, but could not see what was going on. He said that the hostage taker was talking to the police and told them, "Don't shoot. I've shot three other people in the hallway, there's no reason for anyone else to get shot. I

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED ASSAULT

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX RACE DOB

M

B

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

may have missed." [redacted] said he could hear the negotiating officers' voices but couldn't tell what they were saying. He said he heard the hostage taker say that all he wanted to do was to go to trial and that the Church of Scientology had already taken his money. He also overheard the hostage taker tell the officers "I don't wanna die."

[redacted] said he could hear the police asking the suspect to open the door, and also heard the police say that they were showing their own hands. He said he could hear [redacted] urging the police to let the suspect talk.

Eventually the suspect was taken into custody, and [redacted] was ordered down the stairs with his hands up by police. He said he understood why he was told to put his hands up and back down the stairs. He said he realized that the police did not know if he was a victim or a suspect.

I gave [redacted] my business card and asked that he please call me if he had any additional information about what happened.

Detective [redacted] and I were notified that there may be fire fighters at Engine House 4 that may have information concerning the suspect in this case. We went to Engine 4 and spoke to [redacted]

Lieutenant [redacted] told us that his crew responded to what they believed to be a commercial fire alarm and arrived to find two gunshot victims on the sidewalk approximately 50 feet east of the Church of Scientology door. He said as his crew was attending to the gunshot victims, he heard a police officer say, "He's gotta gun." Lieutenant [redacted] said they took cover, then went back and removed the victims from harms way. He said they carried the victims down to Broadway where they were behind cover.

Detective [redacted] and I then spoke to [redacted] who said that his crew was coming back from another fire and was very close to the fire call on [redacted]

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHIFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED ASSAULT

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: M RACE: B DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

when it came out. He said they arrived to find one shooting victim, a male, on the sidewalk in front of [redacted] said as they were attending to the first gunshot victim, another gunshot wound victim came walking up to them from the west. They said the laid him down and then heard from a passerby that there was a pregnant lady inside and wounded. [redacted] said he tried to find which door would lead him into where there may possibly be another victim, when a blue door opened in front of him. He said he put his hand on the door and began to pull it open. He said a woman emerged with a black male behind her. [redacted] said the woman said to him, "Don't do anything, he's holding a gun." [redacted] said he immediately turned away to let the police officers take over.

[redacted] said he had such a short observation of the victim and suspect that he was not able to describe either very well. He described the hostage taker as a black male, approximately the same height as the hostage. He described the woman hostage as being a white female approximately [redacted] with [redacted] [redacted] said he would not be able to identify the suspect if he saw him again.

[redacted] said that he assisted the rest of his crew in attending to the gunshot victims from behind cover on SW Broadway.

I left a business card with [redacted] and encouraged him to call if he had additional recollections about what he had seen.

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0925.17

Transcribed Verbatim 092596 / 2151

By

61

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

1. UNFOUNDED 3. SUSPENDED 6. EXCEPTIONAL ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 093096 / 1430
 2. PENDING 4. CLR BY ARREST 6. REFERRED

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
 709 SW SALMON STREET

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE	NAME	CRN	SEX	RACE	DOB
CO	[REDACTED]		F	W	[REDACTED]

ADDRESS [REDACTED] ZIP PHONE 232-6640

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
 INTERVIEW WITH LISTED VICTIM

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
 ITEM CODE

96-91309

- COPIES
- DET
 - CAU
 - Central
 - East
 - SE
 - North
 - NE
 - Traffic
 - DA
 - DVD
 - ID
 - Prop Room
 - Crime Prev
 - Intell
 - Patrol Support
 -
 -
 -
 -
- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
 - OPR
 - Vehicle
 - OPR
 - Crime/ Prop
 - OPR
 - Book
 - OPR

ADDITIONAL DISTRIBUTION

c: (2) DDA [REDACTED] b6 b7C

8

On 093096 at 1430 hours, Detective Sergeant [REDACTED] and I were able to interview [REDACTED] briefly in her hospital room at OHSU. [REDACTED] BURKE told us she was sitting behind the reception desk and had taken [REDACTED] place for a few minutes because he wanted to go outside for a smoke. She said he was standing outside with [REDACTED] another employee of the Church of Scientology. [REDACTED] said she was working behind the reception desk and had her head down when a person walked into the building and went towards the bathrooms. She said she asked him if she could help him and when he turned towards her, she recognized the subject as [REDACTED] [REDACTED] from previous contacts she had with him.

[REDACTED] said when [REDACTED] turned towards her, he took the gun out and pointed it at her. She said he removed the gun from his backpack. She said she dropped to the floor but then realized she was a "sitting duck" and she got back up to try and get away. She said he shot her in her right shoulder and she fell down. She said she saw him with the red plastic gasoline can which he poured the contents of out on the rug and then set a fire. She described this as turning quickly into a "wall of fire". She thought she may have passed out but she said she did try to move to get to the fire escape and the fire door to get out of the building. She said when she tried to move she realized she couldn't move and then she saw [REDACTED]

When she saw [REDACTED] said she heard someone saying "No" and then [REDACTED] was by her and told her he had been shot too. He said he told her

REPORTING OFFICERS	BPST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Detective Sergeant [REDACTED]		DET	M	HOM	

62

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [Redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

they had to get out and she said she told him she couldn't move. She said she had wanted to get to the fire escape underneath the stairwell. She said since she couldn't move [Redacted] got her out and got her on the other side of the fire door which then shut behind her. She said she thought she passed out again. She said she next remembered managing to get herself down approximately five steps to the first landing. She also said she could hear the fire alarm ringing and she knew the sprinklers had come on. She said she was calling for help and she thought she passed out again. [Redacted] said two firemen came to her and helped her to get out and then she was transported to the hospital.

b6
b7C

I told [Redacted] we could talk again when she was feeling better and get further details from her and also any additional background about her previous contacts with [Redacted]

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0930.18

Transcribed Verbatim 093096/1800 [Redacted]

By: [Redacted]

63

10360

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
SPECIAL REPORT

~~CONNECT~~
CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF
1

96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

1. UNFOUNDED 3. SUSPENDED 5. EXCEPTIONAL ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092996 / 1130
 2. PENDING 4. CLR BY ARREST 6. REFERRED

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE CO NAME CRN SEX F RACE W DOB

ADDRESS 709 SW SALMON STREET ZIP PHONE 228-0116

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
CASE FOLLOW-UP AT MEL'S MOTOR INN

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

- COPIES
- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- SE
- North
- NE
- Traffic
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support

- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
- OPR
- Vehicle
- OPR
- Crime/ Prop
- OPR
- Book
- OPR

ADDITIONAL DISTRIBUTION

c: (1) Detective [redacted] - Homicide Detail

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Subject Charged - Previously Mentioned:

[redacted]

MB, DOB [redacted]
Address: [redacted]

Person Contacted:

[redacted]

MI, DOB [redacted]
Business: Mel's Motor Inn
(Manager)
Address: 5205 N Interstate Avenue
Business Phone: 285-2556

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS [redacted] BPST PREC/DIV DET RLF/SHFT M ASSN/DIST CAT SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0929.11

64

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

EXHIBITS

Property/Evidence Receipt #586804:

Items 1 and 2 delivered to Central Precinct Property Room Locker #6, by Detective [redacted] on 092696.

Item 1: Guest Registration form for Mel's Motor Inn, for Room #25, listing guest as [redacted] listing date of check in as 091996. Registration form lists [redacted] address as, [redacted] [redacted] Form lists the dollar amount of \$35 paid on 091996. Form also lists California driver's license [redacted] to guest [redacted]

Item 2: Guest Registration form for Mel's Motor Inn, listing guest [redacted] [redacted] with same address and California driver's license information as Item #1. Registration form lists check in date of 091496 with payment of \$42 and registration to same room through 091896, for \$40 each day.

SUMMARY

This report detail follow up conducted at Mel's Motor Inn on 092596, at the direction of Detective [redacted] the primary investigator of this case.

NARRATIVE

On 092596, at approximately 1950 hours, I arrived at Mel's Motor Inn at 5205 N Interstate Avenue, for the purpose of determining whether or not the subject arrested in this case, [redacted] was actually staying there.

I contacted [redacted] in the office of Mel's Motor Inn, introduced myself to him and explained the nature of my inquiry. [redacted]

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

CAT

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

b6
b7C

SEX: F RACE: W DOB:

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

identified himself as being the manager of Mel's Motor Inn. I asked [redacted] if a subject named [redacted] was staying at their motel. [redacted] checked his guest registration forms and found [redacted] to be registered in Room #25. [redacted] said he recalled [redacted] check in at their motel on 091496, sometime during the day. [redacted] said [redacted] would come in the office each day to pay for his room. [redacted] said when [redacted] originally checked in [redacted] inquired about a weekly rate. [redacted] said they do not rent rooms by the week.

b6
b7C

[redacted] said [redacted] was very quiet while staying at their motel and did not seem to have any visitors. [redacted] said he was unaware of any phone calls coming in to [redacted] room.

b6
b7C

[redacted] said neither he nor any of his staff noticed when [redacted] left the motel today. [redacted] told me [redacted] was paid through tomorrow, 092696, and check out is at 11:00 AM.

b6
b7C

[redacted] said that [redacted] has paid daily for his room and pays cash.

b6
b7C

[redacted] then gave me the original Guest Registration forms [redacted] filled out for his stay at Mel's Motor Inn. The original Guest Registration forms were placed in the Property Room and copies were given to Detective [redacted] for the case file.

[redacted] told me they would not allow anyone else into Room #25 until recontacted by Portland Police Bureau Detectives.

b6
b7C

For further details, refer to accompanying reports of this same case number.

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

CAT

b6
b7C

0929.11

Transcribed Verbatim 093096/0940

66

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

RECORDS

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
SPECIAL REPORT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE

CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

PAGE/OF

1

96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309 REFER CASE NO. CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT MURDER

1. UNFOUNDED 3. SUSPENDED 6. EXCEPTIONAL ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127 THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1800
 2. PENDING 4. CLR BY ARREST 5. REFERRED

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE NAME CRN SEX RACE DOB
CO [redacted] F W [redacted]

ADDRESS ZIP PHONE

COPIES

- DET
- CAJ
- Central
- East
- SE
- North
- NE
- Traffic
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support
-
-
-
-

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT INTERVIEWS OF WITNESSES PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED
ITEM CODE

CONNECT INFORMATION

Person Arrested:

[redacted] b6
[redacted] b7C
MB, DOB [redacted]

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Persons Interviewed/Mentioned, Contacted:

[redacted]
MW, DOB [redacted]
[redacted] b6
[redacted] b7C
MW, DOB [redacted]
Home: [redacted]
Home Phone: [redacted]
Work: 709 SW Salmon Street
Work Phone: 227-4504

COMPUTER ENTRY

- Person
- OPR
- Vehicle
- OPR
- Crime/ Prop
- 1190
- OPR
- Book
- OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS BPST PREC/DIV RLF/SHFT ASSN/DIST SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Detective Sergeant [redacted] DET M HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

Persons Interviewed/Mentioned, Contacted (Continued):

[REDACTED]
FW, DOB [REDACTED]
Home: [REDACTED]
Home Phone: [REDACTED]
Work: 709 SW Salmon Street
Work Phone: 227-4504

[REDACTED]
MW, DOB [REDACTED]
Home: [REDACTED]
Work: 709 SW Salmon Street
Work Phone: 227-4504

b6
b7C

[REDACTED]
MW, DOB [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]
MW, DOB [REDACTED]

American Medical Response Personnel:

[REDACTED]
Work Address: [REDACTED]
Work Phone: [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [REDACTED]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

EXHIBITS

Property Receipt #587326:

Item 1: One pair black shoes

Item 2: One pair black socks.

Item 3: One pair blue and white boxer-type mens underwear with blood and two holes in the material right buttocks area.

Item 4: One pair blue pants worn by [redacted] with black belt with hole through right rear pocket.

b6
b7C

Item 5: One black wallet from right rear pants pocket with blood and hole in top of center fold of wallet, wallet contains miscellaneous papers.

Item 6: One gold, one silver key from left front pants pocket with white tag attached.

Item 7: One bus pass, two silver keys on key ring, nine pennies, two nickels, one dollar bill, from right front pants pocket, dollar bill top is shredded and bill has blood on it.

Item 8: One black tie from left front pants pocket.

SUMMARY

On 092596, I responded to 709 SW Salmon Street where I interviewed witnesses. I then accompanied witness [redacted] and interviewed him en route. I then returned to 709 SW Salmon Street and continued to interview witnesses.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

NARRATIVE

On 092596 at 1200 hours, I arrived at 709 SW Salmon Street to assist in the investigation occurring at that location. Upon arrival, I was briefed by Sergeant [redacted] of the Detective Division and Sergeant [redacted] of Central Precinct. Sergeant [redacted] assigned myself, Detective [redacted] and Detective [redacted] to interview witnesses inside of Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant located at 723 SW Salmon Street.

b6
b7C

My first interview was with [redacted] at 1215 hours [redacted] stated that he had been inside Coffee People located on the northeast corner of SW Park and SW Salmon. [redacted] stated that when he left Coffee People he walked eastbound on SW Salmon on the north side of the street. [redacted] stated that he was walking to 5th Avenue to wait for a Tri-Met bus. [redacted] stated that while he was walking he remembered hearing a loud noise. [redacted] stated at this time he did not know what the noise was. [redacted] stated he then observed two men running north towards him from the south side of SW Salmon. [redacted] described the two men as looking "frantic". [redacted] stated that he did not feel that they were running at him to cause him any problem as they were well dressed and appeared to be trying to get away from something. [redacted] stated that one of the males ran into the Coffee People coffee bar. [redacted] stated that he continued walking eastbound on the north side of SW Salmon and observed a white male whom he later identified as [redacted] standing outside the Church of Scientology yelling for someone to call the police and the fire department. [redacted] stated that he then observed a male walking on the south side of SW Salmon make a telephone call on his cell phone after hearing what [redacted] was saying.

b6
b7C

[redacted] stated that he heard a "loud crack." [redacted] stated that this was similar to the first loud noise he heard. [redacted] stated that he did not see any smoke at this time. [redacted] stated that he then observed the first floor of the Church of Scientology engulfed in flames. [redacted] stated that he walked up and stood in front of the windows of the Church of Scientology

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

and began looking in [redacted] stated that he then observed a man whom he described being dressed somewhat like a security guard as he had a white shirt on come out of the burning building. [redacted] stated that this man was holding his side and was obviously in pain. [redacted] stated that he next observed five or six men and women come out of the Church of Scientology which was on fire. [redacted] stated that these men and women appeared upset and that some of the women were crying.

[redacted] stated that he then backed up and stood in the street and observed that the fire inside the Church of Scientology was increasing. [redacted] stated that there was a UPS truck parked in front of the Church of Scientology and he stood by the UPS truck watching and then walked slowly around it. [redacted] stated that he then observed [redacted] standing in front of the Church of Scientology with police and fire personnel. [redacted] stated at this point you could not see inside the windows due to the heavy smoke. [redacted] stated that he observed a second male holding his side talking to police officers. [redacted] stated that a door to the west of the main doors of the Church of Scientology suddenly flew open and the policemen drew their weapons. [redacted] stated that he did not see anymore as he ran away and stood in a lobby area between the Coffee People coffee bar and Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant. At this time [redacted] pointed out [redacted] to me as the person who he saw standing out front of the Church of Scientology yelling for someone to call the firemen and the police.

At 1229 hours, I contacted [redacted] who had a small amount of blood on his left hand. [redacted] stated that he had reached into his right rear pants pocket to remove his wallet to get some money and had observed blood on his wallet. [redacted] then displayed his wallet to me and I observed what appeared to be a bullet hole through his wallet. I then observed a small hole in the right rear pants pocket of [redacted] I immediately called for EMS personnel and an ambulance. EMS personnel responded to Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant where they immediately checked [redacted] and determined that he should be transported to a hospital. EMS personnel informed me that [redacted] had an apparent

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

gunshot wound to his right buttocks. At this time American Medical Response personnel arrived and [redacted] was transported to OHSU by ambulance. I rode in the ambulance with [redacted] and obtained the following statement:

[redacted] stated that he is the Deputy Executive Director for the Church of Scientology. [redacted] stated that his office is in the second floor of the building. [redacted] stated that he heard "bang bang" and thought it was a firecracker. [redacted] stated that he began to walk down the stairs to the first floor of the Church of Scientology and heard a third bang and thought it was a small caliber gun. [redacted] described this sound as being very loud. [redacted] stated that he continued walking down the stairs to a landing. [redacted] stated that while he was standing on the landing and looking out the front doors of the Church of Scientology he observed the receptionist, [redacted] and another white male outside running away from the building. [redacted] stated that he continued to walk down the stairs towards the lobby and observed their executive director, [redacted] get shot. [redacted] stated that he heard a loud bang and observed [redacted] grab his right side and fall to the floor. [redacted] stated that at this time he could not see who shot [redacted] but as he continued down the stairs he observed a male black point a gun and shoot at him. [redacted] stated that he immediately went down to the ground and did not move. [redacted] stated at this point he looked over to where [redacted] was laying, and observed that [redacted] was alive. [redacted] stated that both he and [redacted] lay very still as he was afraid that the suspect later identified as [redacted] would continue to shoot at him if he moved. [redacted] stated that while he was laying there he heard a sound which he thought was [redacted] reloading. [redacted] stated that it sounded like [redacted] was approximately five to six feet away from him. When asked where he was laying inside the lobby of the Church of Scientology, [redacted] stated that he and [redacted] were laying approximately six feet inside the main entrance doors. [redacted] stated that he then heard the suspect "sprinkling something" and then a fire started. [redacted] stated that he did not know what the suspect, [redacted] was sprinkling but immediately after that sound quit, a fire started. [redacted] stated at this time [redacted] told him to get

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

out and they both stood up and ran out the front door. [] stated that he then ran to Macheezmo Mouse and called 911.

b6
b7C

[] stated that after he called 911 he went back outside and began to yell at people to get back away from the Church of Scientology as there was a man with a gun inside. [] stated that fire personnel arrived first and then the police. [] stated that he told the police officers that there was a man with a gun inside. [] stated that due to the smoke and fire the police were unable to enter the main front doors of the Church of Scientology so they attempted to enter the first door to the west of the main doors. [] stated that this door was locked. [] stated that there is a solid metal door which is the furthest west door of the Church of Scientology and it opened up and he saw [] standing in the doorway. [] stated that he yelled [] stated that [] then came towards the door from the stairway and he saw that the suspect [] had a gun to her head and was standing beside her on her right side. [] stated that the police then told him to get away and he got back out of the area. [] stated that he stood in the foyer of a motel.

b6
b7C

[] stated that during the incident the suspect, [] never said anything that he overheard. [] stated that it was very quiet during the incident except for the moaning of [] which he heard. [] stated that he did not know how or when he was shot. At OHSU after the attending medical personnel removed [] clothing. I seized his shoes, socks, underwear, pants, wallet, and items in his pants pockets, and placed them on Property Receipt #587326.

b6
b7C

I then returned to the area of 709 SW Salmon and interviewed [] [] stated that he works for the Church of Scientology and on this date he came to work at 9 AM. [] stated that he is in charge of hiring and is the Personnel Procurement Officer. [] stated that he was doing receptionist duties on this date, but asked [] to take over for him for a couple of minutes while he stepped outside and spoke

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant []

POST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

with a prospective client [redacted] stated that as he was walking out the front doors of the Church of Scientology, he passed a black male wearing a grey canvas backpack, entering the Church of Scientology through the same doorway. [redacted] stated that the black male had a smile on his face, but was not looking at him. [redacted] stated that he was standing by the parking meters directly to the south of the front doors of the Church of Scientology and he heard a "pop." [redacted] stated that he thought it was a cherry bomb. [redacted] stated that he turned so he could look in the windows of the Church of Scientology and observed that [redacted] was no longer at the reception desk. [redacted] stated that at this time he observed the male black, who was later identified as [redacted] shoot down by the receptionist desk, then turn and point the handgun at him. [redacted] stated that [redacted] then turned and shot up stairs towards the "cat walk" and the landing on the stairs. [redacted] stated that at this time he ran behind a UPS truck which was parked in front of the Church of Scientology and he then ran to Coffee People, coffee bar to call 911.

b6
b7C

[redacted] stated that there was approximately two to three minutes between the time that the suspect [redacted] entered the Church of Scientology and the first sound which he thought was a cherry bomb. [redacted] stated that he had never seen the suspect, [redacted] prior to this occasion.

b6
b7C

[redacted] stated that after he called 911 from the Coffee People coffee bar, he went back towards the Church of Scientology and stopped three staff personnel from running back into the building. [redacted] stated at this time he observed [redacted] walking out of the building slowly with his hand over his right side. [redacted] stated that [redacted] was pointing behind him in a direction of the building. [redacted] stated that he also saw [redacted] on the ground being tended to by paramedics. [redacted] stated that at this time he left again and stood by Hamburger Mary's Restaurant on SW Park Avenue. [redacted] stated that he never saw the fire inside of the Church of Scientology.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.34

Transcribed Verbatim 092696/1736

By: [redacted]

74

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

RECORD

SPECIAL REPORT

NON-CONNECT INFORMATION

CLEARANCE
 CONTINUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED <input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED <input type="checkbox"/> 5. EXCEPTIONAL	<input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON STREET		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092696 / 1600

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE CO	NAME	CRN	SEX F	RACE W	DOB
------------	------	-----	----------	-----------	-----

ADDRESS 709 SW SALMON STREET	ZIP	PHONE 228-0116
---------------------------------	-----	-------------------

COPIES

- DET
- CAU
- Central
- East
- SE
- North
- NE
- Traffic
- DA
- DVD
- ID
- Prop Room
- Crime Prev
- Intell
- Patrol Support

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT ARREST AND INTERVIEW OF SUSPECT	PROPERTY RECEIPT NO. SEE EXHIBITS
---	--------------------------------------

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED

ITEM CODE

CONNECT INFORMATION

Suspect in Custody:

[Redacted]

MB, DOB [Redacted]

Address: [Redacted]

Telephone: [Redacted]

[Redacted]

PPDS [Redacted]

ODL [Redacted]

FBI # [Redacted]

Oregon SID [Redacted]

MCL [Redacted]

b6
b7C

[Large Redacted Area]

b6
b7C

- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
 - OPR
 - Vehicle
 - OPR
 - Crime/ Prop
 - OPR
 - Book
 - OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Sergeant [Redacted]	BPST	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
---	------	-----------------	---------------	------------------	------------------------

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

[Large empty box for narrative content]

NO NONCONNECT INFORMATION

EXHIBITS

1. One Constitutional Rights Advice form, signed by [Redacted] on 092596, with the original forwarded to the Records Division.
2. Seized on Property/Evidence Receipt #578064 and submitted to the Oregon State Police Forensics Laboratory for analysis:

b6
b7C

Item 1: One purple sweatshirt, marked "DR7432."

Item 2: One pair of olive green cotton pants with brown leather belt, marked "DR7432."

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0926.39

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [Redacted]

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

EXHIBITS (Continued)

- Item 3: One pair of brown leather casual shoes, marked "DR7432."
- 3. Seized on Property/Evidence Receipt #578065 and placed in the Property Room:
 - Item 1: One blue baseball cap with the logo "Willig Freightlines."
 - Item 2: One key ring (three keys) with blue tag "25."
 - Item 3: One key ring (eight keys).
 - Item 4: One pair of Expando-fit earplugs.
 - Item 5: One Receipt #R0949340 from San Francisco Gun Exchange for a Ruger, Model KP-90, Serial #660-96713.
 - Item 6: One Receipt #06839 from the San Francisco Gun Exchange dated 080596 (pickup date 082696).
 - Item 7: One register receipt from the San Francisco Gun Exchange totalling \$492.54.
 - Item 8: One First Interstate ATM receipt dated 092596 with a time stamp of 10:40 AM and a withdrawal amount of \$40.
- 4. Seized on Property/Evidence Receipt #578066 and placed in the Property Room:
 - Item 1: One membership card to Jackson Arms shooting range in the name of [Redacted]

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

EXHIBITS (Continued)

Item 2: One State of California Basic Firearms Safety Certificate card to [redacted]

5. Seized on Property/Evidence Receipt #578067 and placed in the Property Room:

One sketch of ground floor of Church of Scientology, drawn by defendant, marked "DR7432."

6. One Constitutional Rights Advice form signed by [redacted] on 092696, with the original forwarded to the Records Division.

b6
b7C

SUMMARY

I assisted in the apprehension of the suspect in this case and later interviewed him regarding his involvement. He acknowledged responsibility for shooting three people inside of the Church of Scientology. He also admitted taking a hostage and using an accelerant in an attempt to burn the building down. The suspect indicated that his motivation for these acts stemmed from members of the Church of Scientology taking control of his mind and body. This investigation is continuing.

NARRATIVE

On 092596 at 1128 hours, I was driving in the downtown area when I overheard a radio broadcast regarding shots fired at the Church of Scientology, 709 SW Salmon Street. Responding to that location, I overheard additional radio updates indicating that there was a lone black male suspect whose whereabouts were unknown. Approaching on foot from the east headed westbound on SW Salmon Street, I observed an apparent gunshot victim lying on the sidewalk on the north side of the street adjacent to a building and some

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

78

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

b6

b7C

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

distance west of SW Broadway Avenue. The victim was being attended to by EMS personnel. I continued westbound behind Officer [redacted] when a second gunshot victim approached and told us that a pregnant female had been wounded and was inside of the building in an interior fire escape. EMS personnel grabbed this second gunshot victim as I heard the radio broadcast that a fire had been discovered inside of the Church of Scientology Building.

b6
b7C

Officer [redacted] and I approached an alcove on the south side of the building where we observed two doors. A solid door with no apparent exterior handle was observed on the west side of the alcove and a glass door was located on the east side. Attempting to make entry and search for the pregnant female, we discovered that the glass door was locked. Officer [redacted] hailed a passing firefighter and told him to bring us a pry bar. As the firefighter approached, Officer [redacted] and I were standing in front of the glass door when the previously mentioned solid door, which is hinged on the west side, opened outward abruptly. With our attention drawn to the opening door, I observed two people standing just inside of the doorway, a white female, and a black male standing behind her. The black male had his left arm around the female's neck and I observed him holding a semiautomatic pistol in his right hand near the female's head.

b6
b7C

Officer [redacted] and I withdrew to positions of concealment, with Officer [redacted] retreating to the west side of the alcove nearest the suspect and hostage, while I withdrew to the east side of the alcove to the sidewalk. As we did this, I heard the door close. Reaching concealment, we pointed our service weapons at the door. Officer [redacted] approached with his weapon drawn immediately to my left while other officers covered the door from varying vantage points.

b6
b7C

Officer [redacted] was closest to the suspect at that point and began negotiating with him. I heard Officer [redacted] yell to the suspect that he needed to talk with him, but that the suspect could not be heard through the closed door. Officer [redacted] asked the suspect to open the door so that they could communicate. The suspect was concerned about being harmed by the police and I heard him say

b6
b7C

b6

b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

that he did not want to die. The suspect continued to express his concern about surrendering, at which time Officer [] motioned for officers in the area to draw back, so the suspect could not see them. In an apparent attempt to further assure the suspect that he would not be harmed, Officer [] reholstered his weapon and showed the suspect his empty hands. As he did this, he told the suspect that he was not lying to him, that he would not be harmed, and that he had a family to go home to himself, so he was trusting the suspect to surrender peacefully. At this point, the suspect released the hostage and she moved slowly forward toward us. An officer yelled at her to run, which she did. As the hostage fled, I observed that the suspect had followed Officer [] further commands by placing the weapon on the floor and kneeling in the alcove with his hands raised, just inside of the doorway. At that time, Officer [] Sergeant [] and I moved forward and grabbed the hands and arms of the suspect. We pulled him outside of the building and carefully laid him face down on the pavement, where I proceeded to place my handcuffs on the suspect's wrists which were positioned behind him. From the time when we first observed the suspect with the hostage, until the hostage's release and the suspect's surrender, I would estimate a time of only 60 to 90 seconds elapsed.

b6
b7C

After the suspect was handcuffed, Sergeant [] and Officer [] assisted him in getting to his feet, patted him down for weapons, and then escorted him eastbound to Officer [] patrol car, which was parked on the corner of SW Salmon Street/SW Broadway Avenue. I followed approximately 10 feet behind them and did not overhear what, if anything, was said until they reached the patrol car. As I approached, I observed Sergeant [] and Officer [] thoroughly searching the suspect and removing items of property from his pockets. As I got within earshot, I overheard the suspect state something to the effect, "I did not intend to kill anyone, but they've stolen my mind." I overheard Officer [] tell the suspect not to say anything else and then heard Officer [] advise the suspect of his Miranda rights from memory. The suspect stated that, "Yes" he did understand his rights. I then assisted Officer [] in placing the suspect into the back seat of his patrol car. As I did so, I detected a strong odor of what I believed to be gasoline emanating from the

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant []

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

20

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF

7

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

suspect's clothing. I briefly stood by at that location and then suggested to Officer [redacted] that he transport the suspect directly to the Detective Division. I walked to my car and then returned to the Detective Division also.

Upon returning to my office, I found that the suspect had been placed in Holding Room #5, adjacent to the Homicide Detail in the Detective Division. Officer [redacted] brought with him the items of personal property removed from the suspect when he was searched. Some of those items were later seized as evidence by Detective [redacted] and listed on Property/Evidence Receipt #578065 and #578066. From the miscellaneous pieces of identification found in the suspect's wallet, I learned his name to be [redacted]

I then contacted [redacted] in the holding room and removed the handcuffs from him. I asked if he would like something to drink and he indicated that he would like a cup of water. I obtained this for him. During my contact with him in the holding room, I again detected a strong odor of gasoline emanating from his clothing. I had [redacted] stay seated in the holding room while I obtained arson debris bags from the Oregon State Police Forensics Laboratory. Returning to the Detective Division, I had [redacted] remove his outer clothing and provided him with a pair of paper coveralls. The items of clothing seized as evidence from [redacted] are listed on Property/Evidence Receipt #578064 and were placed individually into the arson debris bags. I then returned with them to the crime lab where I sealed the bags. They were later submitted to the laboratory for accelerant analysis.

I then remained in the Detective Division at my work space adjacent to Holding Room #5, where I periodically checked on [redacted]. On at least three occasions during that time frame I offered to let him use the rest room and/or provided him with more water. At approximately 1300 hours, I was informed that Detectives [redacted] would be indefinitely delayed at the crime scene and was instructed to interview [redacted]. Prior to commencing my interview with [redacted] I was contacted by a special agent from the Bureau of Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms who requested immediate information

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

81

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

regarding the incident and the suspect which he then intended to fax to his headquarters in Washington, D.C. Once that was completed, I contacted Detective [redacted] and requested his assistance in the interview of [redacted]

b6
b7C

At 1320 hours, Detective [redacted] and I contacted [redacted] in Holding Room #5, and escorted him to Interview Room E, which is adjacent to the Person Crimes Section in the Detective Division. Both Detective [redacted] and I were wearing casual slacks and sport shirts. While Detective [redacted] retained his duty weapon in a belt holster, I had removed my weapon but kept the holster on my belt. Also prominently displayed on my belt was my Portland Police Sergeant's badge. The physical layout of Interview Room E is such that it measures approximately 12' by 6½' and has a 2½' by 4' table affixed to one wall. I had [redacted] sit across the table from Detective [redacted] while I sat at the end of the table, with no physical barrier between [redacted] and myself. While I took the lead roll in the interview, Detective Svilar took notes as the interview progressed.

b6
b7C

I introduced ourselves to [redacted] as Portland Police Detectives, which he acknowledged he understood. Having previously detected an accent in [redacted] speech, I asked him how long he had been residing in the United States, whether he was comfortable reading and writing in English, and if he had attended college. [redacted] told us that he emigrated to the United States from Kenya in 1979 and that he could both read and write in English. He further informed us that he attended college in Kenya for two years. I told [redacted] that I was aware that the uniform officer had advised him of his Miranda rights at the scene, but I wanted to be assured that he did understand his rights. I then handed [redacted] a copy of a standard Constitutional Rights Advice form and asked him to read the form aloud to us. He did so with no difficulty whatsoever. At the conclusion I asked if he did in fact understand his rights and he said that he did, but that he was uncertain which of the options to choose. I indicated to him that we would discuss this further momentarily and then asked him on sign the form acknowledging that he understood his rights.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

87

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] signed his name to the form, after which I noted the date and time, which was by then 1325 hours.

I asked [redacted] where he was currently living and he told us that for approximately the past 10 days he had been staying at Mel's Motor Inn on N Interstate Avenue in Room #25. He indicated that prior to that he had been staying in a downtown hotel. I asked [redacted] how long he had been in Portland, to which he did not directly reply. He appeared uncertain and stated, "I'm not disoriented. I just have not kept track of it." He then went on to inform us that he arrived in Portland in early September, having come here via Greyhound bus from San Francisco. [redacted] then went on to state that he came to Portland to "fight these people." Since at this point he apparently had directed the conversation toward the incident itself, I stopped him from saying anything further and directed his attention back to the reading of his Miranda rights. I asked [redacted] precisely what he meant when he said that he was uncertain which option to choose from the list of rights provided on the standard form. Instead of answering my question directly [redacted] told us that he had been in trouble before as a result of arrests for infractions and minor criminal matters. He indicated that he felt that part of the reason he had gotten into trouble was due to his cooperation with the police in making a statement.

b6
b7C

[redacted] then asked us if we were familiar with the Star Trek TV series. I told him that I did not follow it closely, but that I had seen some of the shows. He asked me if I had ever seen the episodes where the Clingons take a person's mind away. I told [redacted] I was vaguely familiar with those episodes, at which time he said that this was the Church of Scientology. I asked if he meant that the Church of Scientology had taken his mind away or was in some way controlling his mind and he replied, "Exactly."

b6
b7C

[redacted] then asked us if this incident and his subsequent arrest would be broadcast by the news media. I told him that most assuredly it would, to which he stated, "I didn't want to shoot that woman." This statement was made

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0926.39

87

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

spontaneously, and not in response to any question asked by either Detective [Redacted] or me. [Redacted] asked if we were familiar with a previous incident involving the Church of Scientology and a woman's lawsuit against the organization. I replied that I did not specifically recall any particular individual's lawsuit against the Church of Scientology, but that I was aware that lawsuits had been filed against the church in the past. He advised that the woman he was referring to had been unsuccessful in getting her message out to people about the evils of the church and that he had taken a hostage in an effort to get that message out to the general public through the media. At this point I attempted to stop him from talking further about the incident until he decided whether he wanted to talk to an attorney or not, but he talked over me and refused to listen. [Redacted] said that in exchange for providing us with a statement, we would have to get his message to the media. I explained to [Redacted] that I could not make such an exchange because this could be construed as a promise to secure his statement. I further explained that threats and/or promises could not be made to him as this could be construed to be coercive to secure his statement. I went on to inform him that we did not want to violate his rights and that we had to follow the rules set forth by the courts. He said that he wanted to make this exchange and he wanted to talk to us, but that he also wanted his information about the Church of Scientology to be broadcast by the media so people would be informed. I explained to [Redacted] that he could contact the news media himself, but that we could not do that for him.

[Redacted] stated that this incident was probably not of great importance to us since we dealt with similar situations with some frequency, but it was a big deal to him. He said that he was raised in a small town where no one was ever shot, even by the police. He indicated that he thought that killing was very serious. When I explained to [Redacted] that no one had been killed as a result of this incident, he appeared surprised. In a further attempt to address his issues regarding the media as well as his underestimating the impact of this incident, I asked if he were familiar with the shooting and hostage-taking incident at the KOIN Building earlier this year. [Redacted] said that he was, at

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

84

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

which time I told him that just as in that incident, this would be a major media event of some lasting duration, and that the information regarding the church he wanted to make known to the public would come out as the case proceeded in the system. I again told him that while we could not contact the media on his behalf, he could do so by placing collect calls from the detention center.

[Redacted] seemed to ponder this, then stated, "This has taken a long time to do it," referring to this incident. He advised that he had spent a lot of money and time and that he had been going to the church almost every day to shoot them, but lost his nerve. He stated that this incident was not like a kid fighting over dope and that he "wasn't ghetto banging." [Redacted] told us that "human life has irreplaceable value," and that he had been planning this incident every day since he came to Portland.

b6
b7C

I again attempted to stop [Redacted] from talking further about the incident until he made a decision regarding whether he wanted to talk to an attorney before he talked further with us. I again explained that we did not want to violate his rights, but that he had to reach a decision before we could continue. [Redacted] said that he wanted to talk to us, but that he also wanted an attorney. When I told him that he had to make a decision, [Redacted] told us that he thought this was a very difficult decision, and then said that he was concerned about my testifying for the City at his trial. I explained to [Redacted] that my job was not to testify for anyone, but to provide a truthful account to the court of what people told me. I went on to tell [Redacted] that if he were concerned about my truthfulness, I could obtain a tape recorder immediately to act as a safeguard for him and insure an accurate recordation of his statement. [Redacted] did not address my offer, choosing instead to talk further about the incident. He stated that he had written plans in his motel room which included a floor plan and his intentions. [Redacted] went on to state that the woman at the front door was supposed to be his hostage and that his plan was not to kill anyone, but just to take hostages and get his message out.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

I again addressed the issue over the attorney, but he interrupted me and stated, "I'm not crazy. This is why I'm being difficult." He then asked about the people he had shot. I explained to him that as far as we knew at this point they were just injured, that no one had been killed. He stated that he did not mean to kill anyone. I told [redacted] that I could tell from his body language, his somewhat agitated state, and a tear forming in his left eye that it was apparent to me that he wanted to tell someone about the incident, but that I needed for him to make a decision whether he wanted to talk to us or with an attorney first. [redacted] again ignored me and stated that his psychiatrist in San Francisco said that he is crazy, but he denied this. He advised that he had been planning this incident for two years.

I told [redacted] that he had to sit quietly and listen to me. I again informed him that he needed to make a decision whether he wanted to speak with us or with an attorney first. I reiterated that we did not want to violate his rights but that we could proceed no further without his making that decision. [redacted] told us that he had no money and that he would need a court appointed attorney. He then asked when the court would appoint him an attorney. I explained that he would be arraigned on the following afternoon and that he would be appointed an attorney at that time. He said, "I need to talk about this. I will talk to you without an attorney." Detective [redacted] made note that this statement was made at 1400 hours.

I asked [redacted] about his involvement with the Church of Scientology and what that entailed. He informed us that his only involvement occurred when he had been living in Portland and that he first became involved with the church a number of years ago. [redacted] went on to state that he dropped out of the church briefly because his mind was saying that something was wrong. He recalled living on SW Barbur Boulevard during the early to mid-1980's and told us that he had been married to a white female at that time. He went on to state that he has currently been separated from his wife for approximately 10 years and that he is not aware of her whereabouts. He further recalled while living at the above indicated location, being visited by a subject by the name of

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

b6
b7C

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] who was a representative of the Church of Scientology. He said that he enrolled in a communication course taught by this person and felt he derived some benefit from it. [redacted] said that at that time his mind had not yet been taken over by the Scientologists. He talked also of his attention being drawn to the church by a lawsuit filed by a woman against the church in 1984 or 1986. He also indicated that there were numerous other lawsuits against the church, all of which he felt were unresolved. I asked if he meant that the church had paid these people off to drop their lawsuits and he said that the church had not, that the lawsuits were either dismissed or entangled in the court process, which he intimated met the church's needs, but not the individuals'. He then made a reference to this current incident by stating that he was trying to draw attention not only to his own case, but to all of the others as well.

b6
b7C

[redacted] continued by stating that he did not remember returning to the Church of Scientology in the mid-80's, but said that he did go back at some point. [redacted] then stated, "What happens next I don't understand." He then began to discuss the mind control issues and how he felt members of the Church of Scientology had taken control over his mind and body. He told us at this point that the mind controllers were only located in Los Angeles or San Francisco, but, as with many other things, he contradicted himself at a later time.

b6
b7C

At that point [redacted] asked for a cup of coffee, which Detective [redacted] obtained for him. While Detective [redacted] was out of the room [redacted] talked about his inability to function properly while being subjected to this mind control from the members of the Church of Scientology. He explained that it was like all three of us in the interview room were inside of his mind and that there was continual conflict over what his actions should be. Upon Detective [redacted] return [redacted] discontinued talking in a historical sense, and switched to present tense, discussing the current incident. He stated that today was an accumulation of things and that he came to Portland with "this" in mind.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

47

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

He then directed the course of the interview to a previous incident involving himself and the Church of Scientology which occurred in February of this year and is documented on PPB Case #96-10785. He made reference to this by calling it an incident that occurred "last year"; however, the facts as he outlined them match that incident. He told us that he called [redacted] at that time and then again referenced the current incident. He indicated that [redacted] was the woman he shot today and that "she was begging for her life." [redacted] then again referenced the earlier incident in February by telling us that he asked [redacted] for \$50,000 because of what [redacted] had put him through. He indicated that [redacted] was one of the mind controllers and again reiterated that he was owed this money for what she put him through. He recalled making threats over the telephone to [redacted] and told her that he was armed and that he would come and kill her if she did not pay him the \$50,000. [redacted] advised that he had been drinking at the time of that telephone conversation and let his guard down by staying on the telephone too long, allowing the police to find him and take him into custody.

b6
b7C

[redacted] said that a lot of his problems over the years had been caused by his drinking too much and then again redirected the course of the conversation to the current incident, as opposed to the incident that occurred in February. In so doing he told us that he had not been drinking today, that he wanted to be focused. He went on to tell us, that while we would find empty bottles of alcoholic beverages in his motel room, he had not been drinking for the past three or four days in preparation for today's incident at the Church of Scientology.

b6
b7C

I redirected [redacted] back to the prior incident in February by asking him if he was upset with [redacted] for what had happened, particularly his arrest. He told us that [redacted] had him arrested and that this arrest had taken place at the motel room where he had placed the call. [redacted] said that ultimately he was incarcerated for 30 days, given credit for time served, and sentenced to one year's bench probation. He said that his weapon was confiscated and had it not been taken away from him, he would have caused an incident similar to today's

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHIFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

88

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

at the Church of Scientology at that time. He told us that the weapon he possessed at the time of the earlier incident that was confiscated from him, was a Ruger, .45 caliber semiautomatic pistol, identical to the weapon he used today.

I then directed the course of the interview to the current incident. [redacted] told us that he had been planning this incident for quite some time, at least a couple of years. He then went on state that after his release from jail after the incident in February, he felt that \$50,000 was no longer an adequate sum to compensate him for the mind control exerted over him by the Church of Scientology. He advised that he raised his demand to \$3,000,000, but indicated that he never recontacted the Church of Scientology upon returning to Portland in early September of this year. He advised that they knew about the increased sum, due to their mind controlling methods and mental telepathy. He went on to state that "this was premeditated," and indicated that he felt he was running out of choices in how to deal with this. He drew an analogy to President Bush and Saddam Hussein during the Desert Storm incident wherein ultimatums were delivered and options were few. I asked if he came from San Francisco to Portland to kill "them," and he replied, "Yes," and that he had been planning this for over one year.

I then asked [redacted] about the weapon that he used during today's incident. He advised that he purchased the gun in San Francisco before coming to Portland from a gun store called the Gun Exchange. He advised that the Gun Exchange store is located on 2nd Street in San Francisco and that a receipt for the weapon was in his wallet. He indicated that the weapon itself cost \$439 but that the total bill was closer to \$500. While he had not fired this weapon, he said it was identical to the gun confiscated during the February incident. [redacted] said that he was very comfortable with the operation of a .45 caliber semiautomatic pistol and that he had gone target shooting with the previous weapon. He told us that it was a .45 caliber Ruger semiautomatic pistol with a seven-round magazine. [redacted] said that he was "proud to own it," and talked further about his desire to join the National Rifle Association. As an

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted] b6 b7C

SUBJECT'S NAME
[redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

- NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
 - ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
 - ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.
 - ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
 - ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.
 - ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
 - ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
 - ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] aside, [redacted] talked about accompanying his father-in-law to a pistol range near Estacada in the past and how he had fired hundreds of rounds with a .45 caliber pistol.

[redacted] went on to state that he purchased the gun with the intention of using it against the Church of Scientology and its employees if he were not paid the \$3,000,000 which he felt was owed to him. He considered today's incident his "final option," and indicated that he felt he was running out of choices because they would not pay him the money and they would not release their control over his mind.

I asked [redacted] how he reached the decision that today was the day to cause this incident to occur. He told us that it was a very difficult decision and informed us that he received Supplemental Security Income for his mental condition and had accumulated between \$1,600 and \$1,700 while staying in a shelter in San Francisco. He indicated that he used this as his bankroll for coming to Portland to attack the Church of Scientology. He reiterated that he did not call the Church of Scientology to let them know he was in town, but again relied upon their use of mind control and mental telepathy to inform them of his presence. [redacted] said that it was his original plan to carry out the incident on the third day after his arrival in Portland, but found that he did not have the resolve. He said that he tried again on the fourth day and again failed. [redacted] told us that he came downtown periodically with the gun during his stay in Portland, but found that he was unable to follow through with his plan. When faced with his lack of resolve, [redacted] said he went home to his motel room, or wherever it was he was staying at the time, and became intoxicated. He said that he drank because of his failure to follow through with his plans. [redacted] stated that he finally decided to do it today because he was running out of money and had stopped drinking. He indicated that his room was paid up until 092696 in case he again failed.

I then directed [redacted] attention to today's incident. [redacted] told us that he left Mel's Motor Inn at approximately 1000 hours and boarded a #5 bus on

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

CONTINUATION REPORT

PAGE/OF

17

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

SEX
F

RACE
W

DOB

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

N Interstate Avenue to come downtown. He informed us that he was armed with his gun and that he carried it unloaded in its original case, which he said was plastic with a hinged lid. As an aside he told us how proud of it he was that he had passed the basic firearm's test with a score of 100 percent and in further discussing his .45 caliber semiautomatic pistol, he stated, "I know the devastation it can cause."

[redacted] went on to relate that he carried the gun case in an olive green colored Army duffel bag. He originally told us that he also carried ammunition in this bag, but later said that he did not. [redacted] also indicated that he had a plastic gasoline container with a 1.5 gallon capacity inside of the duffel bag. He told us that he bought the gasoline can some time ago at a Fred Meyer store.

When I asked [redacted] if he had fuel in the gasoline container he stopped and looked at me. He then stated, "Maybe I need a lawyer now." I stopped the interview and asked if in fact he wanted to talk to an attorney prior to speaking further with us. [redacted] did not answer immediately, at which time I told him I had interviewed many people and seen this several times where a person would talk about the background leading up to an incident, but when they reached the crucial substance they backed away. I told [redacted] that I wanted to hear the rest of his story and that I thought he wanted to tell US about it, but that again we could not proceed further until he decided whether he wanted to continue the interview, or speak with an attorney. [redacted] stated, "No, no. Let's go on."

I directed the course of the interview back to the items he brought downtown with him. He initially told us that the magazines he carried were fully loaded, that he brought 100 rounds with him, and that 50 rounds were still in an unused box of ammunition. He then told us that he actually brought three bags with him. He described the three bags as being a black and yellow nylon fanny pack, which contained two loaded magazines and the remainder of a box of ammunition loose inside the pack. [redacted] then again addressed the Army

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0926.39

91

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX RACE DOB

F

W

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

duffel bag in which he carried his gun, the gas can, two pairs of pants, a book, and some pills. When asked what kind of pills, [redacted] only replied, "Just pills." He also indicated that he carried a smaller bag, similar in size to a woman's purse, and being dark blue in color. He told us that it was in this bag that he carried the unused box of ammunition, but he could not recall what else he had in that bag. [redacted] pointed out that the law in California requires that loaded magazines and ammunition must be carried separately from the weapon.

[redacted] continued by stating that he rode the #5 bus downtown, but he was uncertain where he got off of the bus. He said he communicated with the Church of Scientology by his thoughts and decided to give them one more chance to pay him the \$3,000,000 that they owed him. He again indicated that this was all done through mental telepathy. In giving them one more chance, he went to a First Interstate Bank Automatic Teller Machine where he withdrew \$40 from his account. The ATM statement indicated he only had a balance of \$47 left in his account. [redacted] stated, "That really pissed me off." I asked why this made him angry and he indicated that they had not paid him, and that through their mental communications they should have known to put the \$3,000,000 into his bank account.

[redacted] said that he then walked two or three bus stops further along the bus mall where he boarded a #8 bus because he knew it would take him within two or three blocks of the South Park Blocks. At this point, [redacted] told us that he reconsidered attacking the Church of Scientology today, telling himself, "Maybe tomorrow." He said that he mustered his resolve and felt that he should go forward with his plan today.

[redacted] told us that it was as he arrived in the South Park Blocks that he first felt some fear over carrying out his plan today. He recalled smoking a cigarette and having his hands shake as he lit the cigarette. He indicated that he again reconsidered by rationalizing in his mind that his rent was paid up for one more day and that maybe he should return to the motel and think it over. He

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0926.39

92

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

ultimately decided that he did not want to do this, that he thought back about everything he had experienced at the hands of the Church of Scientology and felt like he had no options other than to move forward.

[redacted] said that while he was in the park he smoked a second cigarette and that two men, one black and one white, approached and handed him a flyer. He said that it was his impression that they thought he was a transient because of the bags he was carrying and that this was why they approached him and gave him the flyer. The flyer offered a place to stay providing he agreed to work panhandling two to three hours a day, the proceeds from which he would then share with the group who ran the house. He told us that he was "just about to deploy" at this point and that he felt that the two men approaching him was perhaps God's way of telling him not to do this. [redacted] stated that he resolved himself to carry out his plan and said that he "decided he would not be homeless again."

b6
b7C

[redacted] said that he reached inside the duffel bag and began loading his gun while still in the South Park Blocks. He indicated that he was trying very hard not to show anyone what he was doing and felt like this was "a first." He explained that he meant that this was a step toward completing his plan which he had thus far never taken before. He said that he had loaded and unloaded the weapon before in his room and planned it out in his mind, but always lost his resolve prior to moving forward.

b6
b7C

He advised that he smoked a third cigarette after placing the loaded magazine into the weapon. As he smoked, he said that he told himself that he could decide to unload it and leave, but realized he had backed out every time in the past. [redacted] said he told himself he had to go through with it, and then put on his fanny pack. He advised that he could see a Chevron service station from his location in the Park Blocks and by description indicated that it was the service station on SW Broadway Avenue/SW Columbia Street.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

97

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

[redacted] continued by stating that he did not walk directly to the service station, but took a circuitous route so as not to arouse anyone's suspicions. He likened it to a military or police action and recalled worrying that someone at the gas station would remember him. He further recalled seeing a woman on the street and felt that she would be suspicious of a man carrying a gas can. He indicated that this made him nervous and that he was also concerned about the gas station attendant calling the police about him. In spite of his nervousness, [redacted] said he continued and purchased the gasoline at the station.

I asked him what the gasoline was for and he replied, "I wanted to burn the place up." In further explanation, [redacted] said that he had no experience with starting fires, only with putting them out. He discussed his experience fighting a fire on rangeland or a farm.

Once at the service station, [redacted] said he removed the plastic gasoline container from his duffel bag and then approached Pump #6. He recalled the attendant was a 38- to 40-year-old black male, taller than himself, who asked him how much gas he wanted to purchase. [redacted] replied, "Just enough to get it started." He felt like this was a logical explanation to give to the attendant.

[redacted] said he left the service station and carried the gasoline in the container, but that he did not place it back inside of the duffel bag. He advised that he walked down a stairway near the Arlene Schnitzer Concert Hall, across the street from the South Park Blocks. By description this would be the area of SW Park Avenue/SW Main Street. He stepped back out of public view and decided to go forward with his plan. He removed the gun from the duffel bag and placed it in the waistband of his pants at the small of his back. He indicated that he pulled his sweatshirt down over the weapon and also that he was wearing a plaid shirt with a quilted lining over the sweatshirt. [redacted] told us that something told him they were expecting him and that this made him very nervous. He remembered thinking at the time that he did not want to be

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

RACE

DOB

F

W

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

caught, but decided that he must follow through. He carried his bags in his left hand while carrying the gasoline container in his right.

[redacted] said that he left, walking to SW Broadway Avenue, where he turned northbound until he reached SW Salmon Street. He observed two white males standing in front of the entrance to the Church of Scientology and felt that they were connected with that organization. These two men caused him concern and he walked to a garbage can on the corner of SW Broadway Avenue/SW Salmon Street where he was uncertain whether to proceed. He ultimately realized that "there was no turning back." [redacted] said that he walked past the two white males and that he intended to get inside "no matter what." I asked him what he intended to do inside and he told us that he was going to shoot the men and use the women for hostages. I asked if he had a specific plan and he told us that he was familiar with the floor plan and that he had gone to the church just a few days prior and looked inside. At that time he realized the church had been remodeled since he was last there, but that it was still basically the same. He again told us that his plan could be located in his motel room. Detective [redacted] had [redacted] draw a diagram of the ground floor to better help us understand his actions. This was later placed in the Property Room as evidence on Property/Evidence Receipt #578067. In explaining his plan, he drew in the entrance toward the bottom of the sheet and indicated that on the opposite wall from the entrance, there were two stairwells, one leading up and one down. He further indicated with the use of the diagram, that as you entered there was a receptionist to the right, as well as an interior stairwell leading up to a second floor. He also indicated that there were some desks where people usually sat off to the left as you entered. He advised that it was his intention to enter the lobby, walk across to the opposite wall, and set fires near both stairwells.

[redacted] then stated, "Part of my mind is thinking that one of those people will die. I want to die because the Church of Scientology has taken away my mind, soul, and spirit." He further explained that he wanted one of the men to die and not [redacted] I asked him what happened next, at which time he stated, "Maybe I should leave something for my attorney."

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUSPECT'S NAME

b6
b7C

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

I again stopped the interview, at which time I told [redacted] that his mention of an attorney precluded me from any further discussion until we established whether he wanted an attorney present prior to our talking further with him. I further told him that it was my impression that he wanted to talk to us, but that I did not want to violate his rights, nor did I want to do anything that he was not comfortable doing. He replied, "Now it's too late. I will go on."

b6
b7C

I then directed his attention back to his original plan. He reiterated that it was his intention to start fires near the stairwells, to shoot the men in the establishment, and to take women hostages. He said it was his intention to stop them from controlling his mind any further.

As he entered the Church of Scientology, he noticed [redacted] at the receptionist counter. [redacted] said he remembered thinking to himself that she was not supposed to be there. He further remembered her having an office on the second floor of the establishment. [redacted] recalled her saying when she saw him, [redacted] "don't shoot." I asked at what point he removed the gun from the small of his back and [redacted] could not recall. He said that when she said something to him, he raised the gun in his right hand to a point shoulder position and fired one round at her. He indicated that she was either struck by the bullet or tried to dive beneath the counter, at which time he fired a second time at her. [redacted] initially said that his first shot was with one hand in a point shoulder position, and that the second shot was with a two-hand hold in more of an instinct shooting position. He then reversed this, saying that his first shot was with a two-hand hold and his second shot was one hand from a point shoulder position.

b6
b7C

[redacted] told us that it was not in his original plan to shoot [redacted] and he realized his plans were disturbed. He further told us that he did not believe he fired the second shot of his own volition, but that someone in the Church of Scientology wanted [redacted] to die and that they controlled his actions. He also told us that he thought someone was behind [redacted] said that by shooting [redacted] his plan could not totally be fulfilled, but that he

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

96

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX
F

RACE
W

DOB

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

still intended to get the "mind control guys." I asked him if he remembered anyone else being in the lobby and specifically whether anyone was seated at the desks he made reference to earlier across from the reception area and [redacted] stated that he did not pay any attention and could not say for certain whether anyone else was in the lobby.

b6
b7C

[redacted] denied that [redacted] was an intentional target in his plan and said that she was always the one he talked to when he had dealings with the church. [redacted] stated, "This is not about [redacted]"

b6
b7C

After shooting [redacted] stated he poured a small amount of gasoline on the carpet and then used his disposable lighter to set it on fire. He recalled that he must have gotten some gasoline on his shoes because they also erupted in flames and he had to stamp his feet to make the fire on his shoes go out. After doing this, he recalled two men coming down the stairs toward him, both of which he fired his gun at. [redacted] said he fired one shot at each of them and that they both fell at the base of the stairs. He indicated that he then walked past them up the stairs and as he approached the top of the stairs, he recalled one of the two men getting up. He turned and fired one or two shots at the man who had gotten up, but he did not know whether he hit him.

b6
b7C

[redacted] stated that he continued upstairs and initially started toward [redacted]'s office. He advised that he did not enter her office because he realized she was downstairs. He then entered another office where he encountered a white female. He said that she appeared confused as if she did not know whether to hide or run. [redacted] said he told her to turn around as she tried to question him, and that he grabbed the collar on the back of her dress. He said that this was too flimsy to control her and so he grabbed the back of her bra. [redacted] indicated that he used his left hand to hold the woman and his right hand to hold the gun. He demonstrated this by closing his left fist as if clenching something and then pointing the gun in his right hand toward where the woman's head would be. While he initially denied pointing the gun at her, he conceded shortly thereafter that he may have pointed the gun

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[REDACTED]

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[REDACTED]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

at the woman's head. [REDACTED] said that she talked to him and appeared very self-confident. He said that he both admired and respected her for this.

[REDACTED] stated that he decided not to leave her behind and began entering other upstairs offices, taking the woman with him as he did so.

[REDACTED] told us that he contemplated releasing the woman and going after "those guys," meaning the people involved in controlling his mind; however, he observed smoke rising from the first floor. [REDACTED] said he did not expect smoke, especially black smoke, and this frightened him. He said that the smoke came up the stairs "like a ghost." He realized at this point in his mind that his plan was not going to work.

[REDACTED] said he asked the woman where there was another exit and she directed him through a door to a set of stairs, which she said led to the street. [REDACTED] advised that as he walked down the stairs, he stopped to reload his weapon. He said that he had originally planned to reload the weapon after firing six shots, but that this slipped his mind until he was on the stairs leading down to the street. He remembered removing the magazine from his gun and discarding it on the stairs, noting as he did so that there was still one live round in the magazine. He then replaced it with a full magazine from his fanny pack, moved the slide action to chamber a round, and as he did so he ejected a live round onto the stairs or floor. He recalled having some confusion over the operation of the gun during this process and he was not sure whether the next round would be double action or not. As this was occurring, he remembered the woman asking him questions and again mentioned admiring her presence of mind.

As he moved down the stairway, [REDACTED] said he realized he had failed. He explained that he had shot people he did not intend to and that he had taken the wrong hostage. [REDACTED] said that [REDACTED] should have been his hostage and he said that he felt sorry about shooting her, but not the men. He said that he wishes one of them would die.

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [REDACTED]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

98

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

I attempted to redirect [redacted] to what occurred next in the sequence of events. In so doing he reiterated that as the woman was leading him to the exterior door, he began to think that he had bungled everything. As they were on the stairwell, he remembered encountering a man who he first said was a teenager and later thought might have been in his early 20's. [redacted] recalled giving directions to the woman to tell the man to run to the top of the stairs and to not get involved. As they moved toward the doorway at the foot of the stairs, [redacted] said that she pushed the door open without his telling her to do so and that it was at this point that he remembered encountering the police. He advised that he released the hostage and did as he was told by the police officers.

b6
b7C

In concluding our interview with [redacted] he stated, "I wanted those guys dead, but I also want a trial." I asked if he meant that he wanted the "mind control" guys to die and he said yes, but that he also wanted a trial to get his message out to the public. At that time we concluded our interview with [redacted] at 1623 hours, and I had him take a seat again in Holding Room #5. As previously indicated and as is obvious from the text of this report, [redacted] frequently contradicted himself, was difficult to direct, and often got off the track and discussed tangential matters, making him difficult to interview.

b6
b7C

After discussing our interview with Deputy DA [redacted] it was determined that a psychologist should also interview [redacted] DDA [redacted] arranged to have [redacted] come to the Detective Division. While awaiting his arrival, we provided [redacted] with a sandwich, bag of chips, and coffee. We also escorted him to the rest room. At approximately 1820 hours, [redacted] began his interview with [redacted] At approximately 2130 hours, [redacted] concluded his interview, but indicated that he had given [redacted] an MMPI test to take. [redacted] completed the test at 2130 hours. [redacted] left a self-addressed envelope with the test, which I mailed to him. At 1145 hours, Detective [redacted] and I escorted [redacted] to MCDC where he was lodged on the listed charges.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

99

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
- ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
- ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

- ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
- ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

- ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
- ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
- ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

At 1135 hours on 092696, Detective [Redacted] and I again contacted [Redacted] in the Transfer Section of the Multnomah County Detention Center. I explained to [Redacted] that we wanted to clarify some issues with him, at which time I handcuffed him and we escorted [Redacted] to the Detective Division. He sat briefly in Holding Room #6 after I removed the handcuffs and obtained a cup of coffee for him. We then escorted him into Interview Room E where I had him take a seat and asked if he remembered that we were police detectives. [Redacted] said that he did remember. I told him that I needed to again advise him of his Miranda rights and handed him a copy of a standard advice of rights waiver form. [Redacted] read the form aloud and at the conclusion stated that he did understand his constitutional rights.

b6
b7C

I told [Redacted] that we would like his consent to obtain medical records from his psychiatrist in San Francisco and showed him a form for this purpose. [Redacted] told us that he had been told in the jail that he would be appointed an attorney in approximately three hours and that while he did not feel tricked or cheated by Detective [Redacted] and me, he felt that he may have perhaps divulged too much information during our previous interview. He offered to look at the forms again after speaking with his attorney, but that he definitely wanted to talk to a lawyer before any further conversations with us. [Redacted] told us that he did not think that he did anything wrong and again said that he did not feel cheated by us, but that he may have said yes to something he should have said no to during our previous interview. He went on to state that he may have given out too much information and did not leave anything for his attorney to work with. Since [Redacted] unequivocally asked for an attorney, we made no further attempt to interview him.

b6
b7C

In concluding our contact with [Redacted] he said that while he did not consider what he did to be personally wrong, he acknowledged that it may not have been legal. [Redacted] was briefly placed in Holding Room #6 before returning him to the Transfer Section at MCDC.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHIFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0926.39

100

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATT AGGRAVATED MURDER/ARSON/KIDNAP

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

b6
b7C

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

For additional details surrounding this investigation, refer to Detective [Redacted] Incident Report. This investigation is continuing.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

DET

M

HOM

0926.39

Transcribed Verbatim 092796 / 0400

By [Redacted]

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

RECORDS

SPECIAL REPORT

NON-CONNECT

INFORMATION CLEARANCE
SITUATION SUPPLEMENTAL

96-91309

CASE NO. 96-91309	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER
<input type="checkbox"/> 1. UNFOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> 3. SUSPENDED	<input type="checkbox"/> 6. EXCEPTIONAL
<input type="checkbox"/> 2. PENDING	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 4. CLR BY ARREST	<input type="checkbox"/> 6. REFERRED
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON STREET, PORTLAND		ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 092596 / 1127
		THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 092696 / 1400

PERSON CO-Complainant SB-Subject SI-Sick/Injured/Cared For PE-Park Exclusion

CODE CO	NAME	CRN	SEX F	RACE W	DOB
ADDRESS			ZIP	PHONE	

- COPIES
- DET
 - GAU
 - Central
 - East
 - SE
 - North
 - NE
 - Traffic
 - DA
 - DVD
 - ID
 - Prop Room
 - Crime Prev
 - Intell
 - Patrol Support

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
WITNESS INTERVIEWS AT CRIME SCENE

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S-STOLEN L-LOST F-FOUND D-DAMAGED K-SAFEKEEPING R-RECOVERED

PROPERTY RECEIPT NO.

ADDITIONAL DISTRIBUTION

c: (1) Detective [redacted]
Homicide Detail

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NONCONNECT INFORMATION

Persons Interviewed or Contacted:

- [redacted]
MW, DOB [redacted]
Address: [redacted]
Telephone: [redacted]
Employed: Church of Scientology
709 SW Salmon Street
228-0116
Occupation: Course Supervisor

b6
b7C

- [redacted]
MW, DOB [redacted]
Address: [redacted]
Telephone: [redacted]
Employed: Best Consulting
Portland, Oregon

b6
b7C

COMPUTER ENTRY

Person

OPR

Vehicle

OPR

Crime/ Prop

OPR

Book

OPR

REPORTING OFFICERS	BPST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
Detective Sergeant [redacted]		DET	M	HOM	

0926.31

107

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident

Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

[Redacted]

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

[Redacted]

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET, PORTLAND

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

Persons Interviewed or Contacted (Continued):

3.

[Redacted]

MW, DOB

Address:

Telephone:

Employed:

Current Jobsite:

Self-employed contractor

Church of Scientology

709 SW Salmon Street

NO EXHIBITS

SUMMARY

This detective was dispatched to the shooting scene at 709 SW Salmon to assist in interviewing witnesses at the crime scene. [Redacted] is an instructor at the Church of Scientology and upon hearing the gunshots on the first floor hid in the second floor sauna until rescued by firemen. [Redacted] was a pedestrian passerby that saw nothing but felt it necessary to stay around and tell the police he saw nothing. [Redacted] was working on the second floor of the Church of Scientology and assisted other occupants of the building in fleeing to safety. [Redacted] then administered first aid to one of the shooting victims outside and then directed arriving police officers to potential escape routes of the suspect.

NARRATIVE

At approximately 1145 hours on 092596, I was dispatched, along with Detective [Redacted] to the shooting scene at 709 SW Salmon Street to assist in whatever manner was necessary. Upon our arrival we were briefed by Sergeant [Redacted], and work assignments were made. Sergeant [Redacted] directed me

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [Redacted]

BPST

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

CASE NO.
96-91309

CLASSIFICATION
ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX: F RACE: W DOB: [REDACTED]

b6
b7C

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET, PORTLAND

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM CODE

to contact any available witnesses located inside the Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant, located directly west of 709 SW Salmon Street.

I first contacted [REDACTED] who identified himself as an employee of the Church of Scientology, and who stated that he was upstairs in the building at the time of the shooting. [REDACTED] stated that he and five others were going through a lesson plan in the "course room" located on the second floor of the building. [REDACTED] said he heard two to three sharp noises and began to realize that something was amiss. He said he and the other occupants all came out of the classroom into the hallway. As they did so they encountered another employee named [REDACTED] coming down the hall. [REDACTED] says [REDACTED] told the whole group to get out of the building as fast as they could via the fire exits.

b6
b7C

[REDACTED] says he turned and observed most of his companions fleeing down the central hallway toward the rear exit. [REDACTED] says he decided to turn down a side hall and hide in a nearby sauna. He said he hid inside for approximately 15 minutes before being rescued by firemen. He said during the time he was in the sauna he could hear the crash of the firemen breaking in the doors as they approached him coming down the hallway.

[REDACTED] stated that before fleeing down the hallway to the sauna, he observed a black male subject coming up the main staircase towards the second floor. He described this subject as male black, in his late 20's, wearing a blue stocking cap pulled down over his head, baggy loose fitting pants and possibly a dark blue coat. He said he observed this subject carrying a gun in his right hand, and described it as silver metallic in color. He believes that he got approximately 20 yards from the suspect at the closest point. After seeing the armed subject, [REDACTED] said he fled down the hall and hid inside the sauna.

b6
b7C

On 092596 at 1227 hours, I contacted [REDACTED] inside the Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant. [REDACTED] said he had been at a business meeting in a nearby downtown office building all morning and had just begun his lunch break. He said he crossed Salmon Street towards the Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant intending to eat lunch there. He said as he

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

BPST

PREC/DIV

RLF/SHFT

ASSN/DIST

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

Detective Sergeant [REDACTED]

DET

M

HOM

0926.31

109

CASE NO. 96-91309	CLASSIFICATION ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER	TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Special		
SUBJECT'S NAME [REDACTED]	SEX F	RACE W	DOB [REDACTED]	

b6
b7c

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW SALMON STREET, PORTLAND

- NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:
- ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.
 - ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.
 - ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.
 - ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.
 - ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.
 - ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.
 - ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.
 - ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM	CODE	
		<p>crossed Salmon Street he began to realize there was a great deal of chaos outside the restaurant and the Church of Scientology. He said he observed one victim laying outside on the ground with what appeared to be a bullet wound to the chest. He said the firemen and paramedics were just arriving so he walked on by without rendering any assistance. [REDACTED] said he decided to stay around and talk to the police to let us know that he saw absolutely nothing.</p> <p>On 092596 at 1234 hours, I contacted [REDACTED] inside the Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant. [REDACTED] described himself as a self-employed building contractor that was currently working on the upstairs film room at the Church of Scientology. He also related that he is a parishioner and attends the Church of Scientology. [REDACTED] told me that while working upstairs he heard approximately three gunshots coming from the downstairs area. He says he got worried and went to investigate. [REDACTED] said he met another employee named [REDACTED] (last name unknown) in the hallway who said to him "Somebody down there is shooting". [REDACTED] said they then gathered everyone else on the second floor and ran them towards the back exit that leads down to SW Salmon Street. He stated that he instructed them to wait at the foot of the stairs by the exit door but not to go outside until he returned. [REDACTED] said he and [REDACTED] then went back to the main staircase leading to the reception area on the first floor. He said by now they had heard three or four more shots coming from downstairs. He said as they started down the staircase to the first landing he observed a black male subject starting to walk up the stairs toward them. He described this subject as: Black male, [REDACTED] years of age, [REDACTED] tall, [REDACTED]. He said the suspect was dressed in a purple shirt with some sort of white design on it, dark pants and a dark colored hat. He said this subject got within 10 to 15 feet of them at the closest point when he noticed this suspect carrying a silver-colored pistol that he believed to be a semiautomatic. He said he and [REDACTED] turned and fled back to the rear exit where the others were waiting. Upon reaching the metal fire door at the ground floor, they opened the doors slightly to see if there were any further threats outside. He said he could see the main entrance to the reception area and saw that there was now a great deal of smoke filling the ground floor office</p>

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

b6
b7c

REPORTING OFFICERS Detective Sergeant [REDACTED]	BPST	PREC/DIV DET	RLF/SHFT M	ASSN/DIST HOM	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
--	------	------------------------	----------------------	-------------------------	------------------------

CASE NO.

96-91309

CLASSIFICATION

ATTEMPT AGGRAVATED MURDER

TYPE: Incident Traffic Accident
 Custody Special

SUBJECT'S NAME

SEX

F

RACE

W

DOB

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE

709 SW SALMON STREET, PORTLAND

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

area. He said they pushed the door open and fled west on Salmon and then northbound on SW Park.

[redacted] says he then snuck back around the corner and ran to the gift shop at the Heathman Hotel, at the corner of SW Broadway and Salmon Streets. Using their phone, he attempted to call 911 but was unsuccessful. He said while hiding behind a car across the street from the main entrance at 709 SW Salmon he observed another employee named [redacted] come outside. He said he could see that [redacted] was shot and went to assist him. He said he took [redacted] to safety and put him in a doorway near the entrance to the [redacted] clothing store. He said he then observed a second victim, [redacted] exit the building and it appeared that he too had been shot. [redacted] said it was at that time that the police began to arrive and he told them that there was still a female named [redacted] that was inside the building. He said before much else happened he remembers seeing [redacted] come out of the building on her own. He said that he then directed several police officers to the fire exits where the suspect could escape from the building. After that [redacted] said he was asked to wait in the vicinity of Macheezmo Mouse Restaurant until he could be interviewed.

b6
b7C

b6
b7C

Following our interviews of the witnesses at the restaurant, Detective [redacted] and I were dispatched to Engine 4 of the Portland Fire Bureau located at SW 5th and College Streets. For details of our interviews there, refer to Detective [redacted] Special Report.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS

Detective Sergeant [redacted]

BPST

2351

PREC/DIV

DET

RLF/SHFT

M

ASSN/DIST

HOM

SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE

0926.31

Transcribed Verbatim 092696/1715

106

CASE # 96-91309

CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS ADVICE (MIRANDA)

BEFORE YOU ARE ASKED ANY QUESTIONS, YOU MUST UNDERSTAND YOUR RIGHTS.

- (1) YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO REMAIN SILENT.
- (2) ANYTHING YOU SAY CAN BE USED AGAINST YOU IN COURT.
- (3) YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO TALK TO A LAWYER BEFORE WE ASK YOU ANY QUESTIONS AND HAVE HIM PRESENT WHILE YOU ARE BEING QUESTIONED.
- (4) IF YOU CANNOT AFFORD A LAWYER, THE COURT WILL APPOINT ONE BEFORE ANY QUESTIONING.

I HAVE READ EACH OF THE ABOVE RIGHTS AND UNDERSTAND THEM.

WITNESS

NAME PRINTED/TYPED

9/26/96 @ 1145
DATE

111 SW 2ND AV #1326
PLACE

b6
b7c



OREGON STATE POLICE
FORENSIC SCIENCES REQUEST

- Crime Laboratory
- Latent Prints
- Questioned Documents

EVIDENCE RECEIPT

LABORATORY CASE NO.

96L-6716

INCIDENT #

(TYPE OR USE BLACK BALL POINT PEN ONLY - INSTRUCTIONS ON BACK)

Page 1 of 1

- NEW CASE
- ADDITIONAL EVIDENCE TO THE LAB
- ADDITIONAL SUSPECT(S) INFO.

(1) Agency Name <i>PORTLAND POLICE</i>	(2) County of Venue <i>MULT.</i>	(3) Date Occurred <i>9/25/96</i>	(4) NCIC No. (OR)	(5) Agency Case No. <i>96-91309</i>	
(6) Incident Type(s) (Offense) <i>ATT MURDER / KIDNAP / ARSON</i>			(7) Breath Test Given Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		
AGENCY DATA	(8) V <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DE	(9) NAME	RACE SEX	SID #	
	S ME	Last	<i>FW</i>		
	(8) V <input type="checkbox"/> DE	(9) NAME	RACE SEX	SID #	
	S <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ME	Last	<i>BM</i>		
	(8) V <input type="checkbox"/> DE	(9) NAME	RACE SEX	D.O.B. SID #	
	S ME	Last	First Middle	mo. day yr.	
	(8) V <input type="checkbox"/> DE	(9) NAME	RACE SEX	D.O.B. SID #	
	S ME	Last	First Middle	mo. day yr. <i>b6</i>	
	(8) V <input type="checkbox"/> DE	(9) NAME	RACE SEX	D.O.B. SID #	
	S ME	Last	First Middle	mo. day yr. <i>b7C</i>	
	(10) Signature of Investigating Officer	(11) Printed Name of Investigating Officer	Comm. #	(12) Phone Number of Investigating Officer <i>823-0874</i>	

SUBMITTING AGENCY COPY

(13) Lab Exhibit Number	(14) Agency Exhibit Number	(15) Signature of Submitting Officer	(16) Printed Name of Submitting Officer	Comm. #	(17) Date <i>9/26/96</i>
		(18) Des	(19) Examination Requested		
		<i>578064 (1) PURPLE SWEATSHIRT</i>	<i>EXAMINE FOR ACCELERAN</i>		
		<i>(2) GREEN PANTS</i>			
		<i>(3) PR GRN SHOES</i>			

FOR LAB USE ONLY	
<i>9-26-96</i>	<i>3- HIS PLASTIC BAGS</i>
<i>9:00 AM</i>	<i>CMB</i>
<i>578064</i>	

EVIDENCE RECEIVED	(20) Lab Exhibit Number(s)	(21) Laboratory Employee	(22) Released to:	(23) Date

OFFICER'S REPORT REQUESTED ON ALL PHYSICAL EVIDENCE CASES
IF RUSH CASE INDICATE REASON WHY EXPEDITIOUS HANDLING IS NECESSARY & DATE DUE

PORTLAND
POLICE BUREAU

IDENTIFICATION DIVISION SPECIAL REPORT

PAGE OF

96-91309

CASE NUMBER 96-091309	REFER CASE NUMBER	CLASSIFICATION Attempt Homicide	DATE OF INVESTIGATION 9/25/96
CALL TIMES REC: 11:50	ARR: 12:05	CLR: 19:00	REQUESTING OFFICER [Redacted]
NAME LAST [Redacted]		FIRST [Redacted]	MIDDLE [Redacted]
SEX F	RACE W	D.O.B. 2/21/52	ASSIGNMENT Detectives
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW SALMON		LOCATION OF INVESTIGATION (if Different)	
VEHICLE [Redacted]	COLOR [Redacted]	STATE [Redacted]	LICENSE [Redacted]

- COPIES
- DET
 - CAU
 - Central
 - East
 - Southeast
 - North
 - Northeast
 - Traffic
 - DA
 - DVD
 - PD
 - Property Room
 - Crime Prev
 - Intell
 - Patrol Support
 - FBI
 - 9**
 - b6
 - b7C
 - b6
 - b7C

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT		IDENTIFIED SUBJECT		D.O.B.
<input type="checkbox"/> - IDENTIFICATION OF LATENT(S)		PPB / MCL / SID NUMBER		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - INVESTIGATION		<input type="checkbox"/> - SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> - ELIMINATION	<input type="checkbox"/> - VICTIM
<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OWNER		<input type="checkbox"/> - DISCARDED PER OWNER	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO CRIME LAB	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - PHOTOGRAPHS TAKEN OF Scene/Evidence
<input type="checkbox"/> - TO OFFICER		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - TO PROPERTY ROOM	<input type="checkbox"/> - RETAINED IN I.D.	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - 35mm
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - NO LATENT(S) OF VALUE OBTAINED		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - COLOR		
<input type="checkbox"/> - LATENT(S) OF VALUE OBTAINED		<input type="checkbox"/> - B & W		
		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> - VIDEO		

Sir,
I responded to this shooting/arson scene, assisted by Sgt. Criminalist [Redacted]. Upon arrival, and after being briefed by uniformed officers and detectives already at the scene, Sgt. Criminalist [Redacted] photographed the exterior and interior of the crime scene using 35mm format, with special attention to items of evidence and damage to the scene from bulletholes and a gasoline arson fire set in the lobby area of this building. I videotaped the scene using 8mm videotape format. Following the photography, the items of evidence and damage were marked with a series of consecutively numbered yellow markers, and 35mm photos were again taken showing the markers in place. Sgt. Criminalist [Redacted] and I, assisted by Lt. [Redacted] Harms of the Portland Fire Bureau arson investigation unit, collected evidence at the scene (disposition of evidence to follow). While at the scene, I videotaped walkthrough/interviews of portions of the scene with two witnesses, [Redacted]. These interviews were done under the direction of Det. [Redacted] primary homicide detective on the scene, and the 8mm videotape was given to Det. [Redacted] at the conclusion of the interviews. The crime scene videotape and the 35mm crime scene photos were placed in the Identification division photo lab.

One bag of bloodstained clothing, from victim [Redacted] listed on Evidence receipt# 490023, and one bag of bloodstained clothing from victim [Redacted] listed on Evidence receipt# 490022, were given to me at the scene by Sgt. [Redacted] who obtained them at the hospital. One bloodstained green sweater from the lobby floor, and a partially burnt backpack from the lobby floor, were listed on Evidence receipt# 546009. I delivered the items on these three receipts to the hazardous materials storage locker at the Rivergate Police Impound Lot.

Three carpet samples from the lobby floor and a sample of gasoline from the gas can in the lobby were collected by Lt. [Redacted]. These items were listed on Evidence receipt# 546007, and I delivered them to the Oregon State Crime lab for analysis.

One spent bullet, listed on Evidence Receipt# 546008, was forwarded to the police property room. Two spent casings; one .45 cal bullet; one empty Ruger .45 cal magazine; a Ruger P-90 .45 caliber pistol (ser # 660-96713) containing a magazine and 7 rounds ammo; a green/black fanny pack (unzipped) containing 36 rounds of .45 cal ammo; and a blue flannel coat (containing a pack of Kool cigarettes, one dollar bill, and misc.papers); were all listed on Evidence receipt# 490025, and forwarded to the property room.

One red gas can; a melted gas can spout; a pink plastic lighter; one bullet fragment; three spent casings; and the unburnt contents of the backpack (four plastic medicine bottles, one blue/red canvas bag, one brown textbook, one plastic Ruger gun case [empty], one Ricoh camera in a case, one full and one empty 50 round box of .45 ammo, one pair brown sunglasses, one razorblade knife, and one Fred Meyer cash register receipt), were listed on Evidence receipt# 490024 and forwarded to the property room.

Resp.

INVESTIGATION BY CRIMINALIST [Redacted]	B.P.S.T.	THIS REPORT DATE 9/27/96	REPORT TIME 14:47	REVIEWED BY Sgt. IC MAB
LATENT(S) LIFTED BY CRIMINALIST		B.P.S.T.		

b6
b7C

112



OREGON STATE POLICE
FORENSIC SCIENCE REQUEST

- Crime Laboratory
- Latent Prints
- Questioned Documents

EVIDENCE RECEIPT

LABORATORY CASE NO.

96-91309
96L-6716

INCIDENT #

(TYPE OR USE BLACK BALL POINT PEN ONLY — INSTRUCTIONS ON BACK)

Page 1 of 1

- NEW CASE
- ADDITIONAL EVIDENCE TO THE LAB
- ADDITIONAL SUSPECT(S) INFO.

AGENCY DATA	(1) Agency Name PORTLAND POLICE		(2) County of Venue CLATSOP	(3) Date Occurred 09.25.96	(4) NCIC No. (OR)	(5) Agency Case No. 96-91309	
	(6) Incident Type(s) (Offense) MURDER X5 ARSON					(7) Breath Test Given Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input type="checkbox"/>	
	(8) V	DE	(9) NAME	RACE	SEX	D.O.B.	SID #
	S	ME	Last [] First [] Middle []	I	M	[]	
	(8) V	DE	(9) NAME	RACE	SEX	D.O.B.	SID #
	S	ME	Last [] First [] Middle []			mo. day yr.	
	(8) V	DE	(9) NAME	RACE	SEX	D.O.B.	SID #
	S	ME	Last [] First [] Middle []			mo. day yr.	
	(8) V	DE	(9) NAME	RACE	SEX	D.O.B.	SID #
	S	ME	Last [] First [] Middle []			mo. day yr.	b6 b7c
(10) Signature of Investigating Officer			(11) Printed Name of Investigating Officer		Comm. #	(12) Phone Number of Investigating Officer	
[Signature]			[Name]		[Comm. #]	[Phone: 225-0200]	
EVIDENCE SUBMITTED	(13) Lab Exhibit Number	(14) Agency Exhibit Number	(18) Description of Evidence		(19) Examination Requested		
		1	Carpet sample / burned		*also: investigator / det. will contact lab to advise on tests to be conducted.		
		2	Carpet Sample / Control				
			Carpet sample / burned				
		4	Gas Sample (from car)				
FOR LAB USE ONLY							
9-26-96 9:15 AM 546007							
1-75 PAPER BAG 1778							
EVIDENCE RECEIVED	(20) Lab Exhibit Number(s)	(21) Laboratory Employee	(22) Released to:		(23) Date		
			[Signature]				

SUBMITTING AGENCY COPY

OFFICER'S REPORT REQUESTED ON ALL PHYSICAL EVIDENCE CASES
IF RUSH CASE INDICATE REASON WHY EXPEDITIOUS HANDLING IS NECESSARY & DATE DUE

117

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 490025	DATE/TIME 092596 1700 PM	AM REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 96-91309
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
HOME ADDRESS 709 SW SACMON	CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE	SIGNATURE
OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I.	SEX RACE DOB		
HOME ADDRESS CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE	SEX	RACE DOB
TYPE OF INCIDENT ATTEMPT MURDER	b6 b7C	PST/ASSIGN PKM	
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) 709 SW SACMON	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		BPST/ASSIGN DGS
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST	K M	RACE DOB B

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. GAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	45 PASING FOUND BY DECK GUARD: EAST WALL OF LOBBY (PHOTO LABEL # 11)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872158
ITEM 2	GREEN SWEATER (WET) (BLOODSTAINED) (→ TO REC # 546009) (PHOTO LABEL # 3)	X
ITEM 3	45 ROUND FOUND ON STAIRS GOING UP - NW 100th ST (PHOTO LABEL # 16)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872152
ITEM 4	45 PASING FOUND ON STAIR LANDING TO WEST SIDE (PHOTO LABEL # 17)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872151
ITEM 5	HANDGUN MAGAZINE (EMPTY) FOUND IN M - LANDING (PHOTO LABEL # 18)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872149
ITEM 6	BLUE FLAME T SHIRT FOUND ON LOWER SET OF STAIRS - FIRE EXIT - STAIRWELL (PHOTO LABEL # 19)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872148
ITEM 7	BLK & GREEN FANNY PACK - CONTAINING 45 ROUND FOUND ON LOWER SET OF STAIRS - FIRE EXIT - STAIRWELL (PHOTO LABEL # 20)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872147
ITEM 8	RUGER P-90 45 A.P. HANDGUN SER # 6660-96713 (PI) (FOUND W/ 1 IN CHAMBER MAG W/ 6 ROUNDS FOUND AT LOWER LANDING & FIRE EXIT STAIRS)	PPB PROPERTY/EVIDENCE DIVISION 18872153

DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	LOCKER/LOCATION DATE Locker 2 92596	RECEIVED BY KAD
---	---	---------------------------

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW - FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE OCT 08 1996 TIME:	WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY
--	---

b6
b7C

114

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

RECEIPT NUMBER **No. 546009** DATE **012596 1700 PM** AM REFER CASE NO. PPB CASE NO. **96-91309**

CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY EVIDENCE FOUND PROPERTY PRISONER'S PROP. SAFEKEEPING

PROPERTY TAKEN FROM LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING

HOME ADDRESS **709 SW Salmon** CITY, STATE, ZIP PHONE SIGNATURE

OWNER OF PROPERTY LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB

HOME ADDRESS CITY, STATE, ZIP PHONE SEX RACE DOB

TYPE OF INCIDENT **AIT MURDER** [Redacted] SSIGN **20** b6

LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) **709 SW Salmon** [Redacted] SSIGN **DETS** b7C

DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST RACE DOB SUSPECT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	ONE BLOOD STAINED GREEN SUGAR FROM ITEM # 2 PROP. RECEIPT # 490025		
ITEM 2	ONE ^{PARADISE} BURNT BACKPACK & PARTIALLY BURNT CLOTHING & BAGS FROM BACKPACK - ITEM # 3 ON PROP. RECEIPT # 490024		
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			

DELIVERED TO: STATE CRIME LAB PROP. ROOM CRIMINALISTICS OTHER **HAB MAT** LOCKER/LOCATION **RVS** DATE **9-25-96** RECEIVED BY

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: TIME: BY WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

HWA

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 490023	DATE TIME <i>9/25/96</i> AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. <i>96-91309</i>
---------------------------	--------------------------------	----------------	------------------------------

CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
---	--------------------------------------

PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING
---------------------	-----------	-------	------	-----	------	-----	---

HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE
--------------	------------------	-------

OWNER OF PROPERTY	[Redacted]	SIGNATURE
-------------------	------------	-----------

HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE	SEX	RACE	DOB
--------------	------------------	-------	-----	------	-----

TYPE OF INCIDENT	b6 b7C	DELIVERING OFFICER	RPST/ASSIGN
------------------	-----------	--------------------	-------------

LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED)	INVESTIGATOR (
---	----------------

<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
--	-----------	-------	------	-----	------	-----

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT

INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. QAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	ONE BAG BLOOD STAINED CLOTHING TAKEN FROM VICTIM AT HOSPITAL		
ITEM 2			
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			

DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER <i>HAA MAT</i>	LOCKER/LOCATION <i>RVS</i>	DATE <i>9-25-96</i>	RECEIVED BY
---	----------------------------	---------------------	-------------

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: TIME:	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY
--	----	---

116

HFW

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 490022	DATE/TIME <i>9/25/96</i>	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. <i>96-91309</i>
---------------------------	--------------------------	----------	----------------	------------------------------

CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY EVIDENCE FOUND PROPERTY PRISONER'S PROP. SAFEKEEPING

PROPERTY TAKEN FROM: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB

HOME ADDRESS CITY, STATE, ZIP PHONE

OWNER OF PROPERTY: LAST NAME FIRST M.I. b6 b7C SIGNATURE

HOME ADDRESS CITY, STATE, ZIP PHONE SEX RACE DOB

TYPE OF INCIDENT *Asst. Murder* SSIGN *1/ID*

LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) *University Hospital* RACE

DEFENDANT LAST NAME FIRST RACE SUSPECT

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

ITEM	DESCRIPTION	STLN	FOR PEU USE ONLY
1	<i>ONE BAG BLOODSTAINED CLOTHING TAKEN FROM VICTIM AT HOSPITAL</i>		
2			
3			
4			
5			
6			
7			
8			

DELIVERED TO: STATE CRIME LAB PROP. ROOM CRIMINALISTICS OTHER *HAF-MAT* LOCKER/LOCATION *RVS* DATE *9-25-96* RECEIVED BY

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: TIME: BY WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY

File

RECEIPT NUMBER	No. 490025	DATE/TIME	092596 1700 PM	AM	REFER CASE NO.		PPB CASE NO.	96-91309	
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.						<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING		
HOME ADDRESS	709 SW SALMON			CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE				
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.						SIGNATURE
HOME ADDRESS				CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE	SEX	RACE	DOB	
TYPE OF INCIDENT	Attempted Murder			b6			PST/ASSIGN	CRIM	
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED)	709 SW SALMON			b7C			BPST/ASSIGN		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT				FIRST		RACE	DOB		
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT								7-18-58	

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	45 CASING FOUND BY DEK AGAINST EAST WALL OF LOBBY (PHOTO LABEL #11)		
ITEM 2	GREEN SWEATER (WET) (BLOOD STAINED) (→ TO REC # 546009) (PHOTO LABEL #3)		
ITEM 3	45 ROUND FOUND ON 2ND STEP FROM TOP (WEST SIDE) STAIRS GOING UP STAIRS TO OFFICE (PHOTO LABEL #16)		
ITEM 4	45 CASING FOUND ON STAIR LANDING TO UPSTAIRS OFFICE (PHOTO LABEL #17)		
ITEM 5	HANDGUN MAGAZINE (empty) FOUND ON MID LANDING OF FIRE EXIT STAIRWELL (PHOTO LABEL #18)		
ITEM 6	BLUE FLANNEL COAT FOUND ON LOWER SET OF STAIRS OF FIRE EXIT STAIRWELL (PHOTO LABEL #19)		
ITEM 7	BLK & GREEN FANNY PACK - CONTAINING .45 ROUND FOUND ON LOWER SET OF STAIRS OF FIRE EXIT STAIRWELL (PHOTO LABEL #20)		
ITEM 8	RUGER P-90 45ACP HANDGUN SER # 6600-96713 (FOUND W/ I IN CHAMBER MAG W/ 6 ROUNDS FOUND AT LOWER LANDING OF FIRE EXIT STAIRWELL)		

DELIVERED TO: STATE CRIME LAB CRIMINALISTICS OTHER

LOCKER/LOCATION / DATE
Locker 2 / 92596

RECEIVED BY
[Signature]

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM
DATE: TIME:

BY

WHITE - RECORDS COPY
YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT
PINK - WITH PROPERTY

RECEIPT NUMBER	No. 490024	DATE/TIME	092596 1700 PM	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO.	96-91309
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING			
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEM(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING	
HOME ADDRESS	709 SW SALMON			CITY, STATE, ZIP		PHONE	
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP			PHONE		SEX	RACE DOB
TYPE OF INCIDENT	APT. MURDER			b6 b7C	OFFICER	BPST/ASSIGN	
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED)	709 SW SALMON			INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		BPST/ASSIGN	
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT				SEX	RACE	DOB	
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT				M	B	7-8-58	

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	RED GAS CAN PLASTIC 1 1/2 GAL. ENTRYWAY (PHOTO LABEL #1)		
ITEM 2	PINK LIGHTER ENTRYWAY (PHOTO LABEL #2)		
ITEM 3	(CONTENTS OF) GREY BACKPACK W/1 BOX of 45 ROUNDS - 1 empty box / RUGGER PLASTIC AND ENTRYWAY, ETC (PHOTO LABEL #13) - TO PRG # 546009 (COUNTY CLERK) (BURNED) INCLUDING BACKPACK ITEMS FROM BACKPACK		
ITEM 4	.45 CASING IN LOBBY SITTING AREA BY WEST WALL (PHOTO LABEL #4)		
ITEM 5	.45 CASING IN LOBBY SITTING AREA BY COFFEE TABLE (PHOTO LABEL #5)		
ITEM 6	.45 CASING IN LOBBY BY STAIRS going up. (PHOTO LABEL #6)		
ITEM 7	SUSPECTED BULLET FRAGMENT FOUND ON VERTICAL STEP (2ND from main floor) PHOTO LABEL #9)		
ITEM 8	MELTED GAS NOZZLE FROM GAS CAN FOUND ON 2ND STEP (TO TV ROOM) (DOWN). (PHOTO LABEL #8)		

DELIVERED TO:	<input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB	LOCKER/LOCATION	DATE	RECEIVED BY
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS	Locker #2	92596	KAD

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW - FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM	BY	WHITE - RECORDS COPY
DATE:	TIME:	YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT
		PINK - WITH PROPERTY

FFW

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 546008	DATE/TIME 092596 1700 PM	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 96-91309
----------------------------------	---------------------------------	----	----------------	------------------------------

CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP. <input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEMS(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING					
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB	
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP		PHONE				
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SIGNATURE			
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP		PHONE		SEX	RACE	DOB

709 SW SALMON

TYPE OF INCIDENT ATT. MURDER	DELIVERING OFFICER	BPST/ASSIGN
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) 709 SW SALMON	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	BPST/ASSIGN b6 b7C
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	SEX M	RACE B DOB 7-18-58

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

ITEM	STLN	FOR PEU USE ONLY
1 ONE BULLET, SPENT ROUNDS (PHOTO LABEL #22) FOUND IN FRONT OF LOCATION BY FRONT DOOR		
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		

DELIVERED TO: <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	LOCKER/LOCATION Locker 2	DATE 9-25-96	RECEIVED BY LAD
--	------------------------------------	------------------------	---------------------------

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: _____ TIME: _____	BY _____	WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY
--	----------	---

120

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 546007	DATE/TIME 092596 1700^(PM)	AM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 96-91309		
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY	<input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING		
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP			PHONE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY						
HOME ADDRESS						
CITY, STATE, ZIP						
PHONE						
SEX						
RACE						
DOB						

I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEMS(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING

TYPE OF INCIDENT ATT. MURDER / ARSON	DELIVERING OFFICER	PPB/ASSIGN TD
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) 709 SW SALMON	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)	PPB/ASSIGN b6 b7c
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT	FIRST	RACE
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT		DOB
		M B 7-18-58

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	CARPET SAMPLE - BURNED - (in CAN) - TAKEN FROM 1ST STEP (DOWN) TO TV ROOM. (PHOTO LABEL #9)		
ITEM 2	CARPET SAMPLE - CONTROL (in CAN) TAKEN FROM FLOOR (EAST) SIDE BY REARWAY (PHOTO LABEL #10)		
ITEM 3	CARPET SAMPLE - BURNED - (in CAN) TAKEN FROM ENTRYWAY in front of REAR COUNTER (PHOTO LABEL #12)		
ITEM 4	GAS SAMPLE FROM GAS CAN - in GLASS container - TAKEN from GAS CAN (PHOTO LABEL #1)		
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			

DELIVERED TO: <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB	LOCKER/LOCATION Desk	DATE 9-26-96	RECEIVED BY CRNB
<input type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM	<input type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE:	TIME:	BY:	WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY
---	-------	-----	---

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

1-7-96

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 587326	DATE/TIME 09/25/96 1:30 PM	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 96-91309
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING	
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM HOME ADDRESS	LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB			I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEMS(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.			
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP	PHONE	SEX	RACE DOB
TYPE OF INCIDENT AH MURDER SUSPECT:		DELIVERING OFFICER		BPST/ASSIGN
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) OHSU HOSPITAL		INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT)		BPST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.		SEX	RACE DOB
THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS				STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY
ITEM 1	1 PR BLACK SHOES			
ITEM 2	1 PR BLACK SOCKS			
ITEM 3	1 PR BLUE & WT Boxer Type underwear w/ blood & 2 holes in material R. Butocks Area			
ITEM 4	1 PR Blue pants worn by STONE w/ Black belt w/ hole thru R. Rear pocket			
ITEM 5	1 Bit wallet from R rear pants pocket w/ blood & hole in top of center fold - ^{WALLET CONTAINS} MISC PAPERS			
ITEM 6	1 Gold 1 Silver Key from left front pants pocket w/ wt TAG			
ITEM 7	1 bus pass, 2 silver keys on key ring 9 pennies & nickels 1 dollar bill from R. front pants pocket shredded & has blood on it - ^{DOLLAR BILL TOP IS}			
ITEM 8	1 Bill tie from L. front pants pocket			
DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		LOCKER/LOCATION CTR-3	DATE	RECEIVED BY
DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY				
INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: 9.26.96 TIME:		BY BR 12420		WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY

122

CITY OF PORTLAND, OREGON
1132 SW 17th AVE.

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POL
823-2179

①

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 578065	DATE/TIME 9/25/96	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 96-91309		
CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.			<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING			
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX	RACE	DOB
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP			PHONE		
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.			
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP			SEX	RACE	DOB

I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEMS(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING

SIGNATURE
SEX RACE DOB

TYPE OF INCIDENT ATT. MURDER	DELIVERING OFFICER GN			
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) 709 SW SALMON	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) DET.			
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	BPST/ASSI b6 b7C			
LAST NAME	FIRST	M.I.	SEX M	RACE B

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	1 - BLUE BASEBALL CAP "WILLIG FREIGHTLINES"		
ITEM 2	1 - KEY RING (3 KEYS) WITH BLUE TAGS "25"		
ITEM 3	1 - KEY RING (8 KEYS)		
ITEM 4	1 PR. EXPANDO-FIT EAR PLUGS		
ITEM 5	1 - RECEIPT # 120949340 FROM SAN FRANCISCO GUN EXCHANGE - RUGER KP-90 S/N* 660-96713		
ITEM 6	1 - RECEIPT # 06839 SAN FRANCISCO GUN EXCHANGE DATED 8/5/96 (PICK UP DATE 8/26/96)		
ITEM 7	1 - REGISTER RECEIPT FROM SAN FRAN GUN EXCH. TOTAL \$492.54		
ITEM 8	1 - FIRST INTERSTATE ATM RECEIPT DATED 9/25/96 TIME 10:40 AM (WITHDRAWAL 40. ⁰⁰)		

DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER _____	LOCKER/LOCATION CTR-9	DATE	RECEIVED BY
--	---------------------------------	------	-------------

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: 9-26-96 TIME: _____	BY: _____	WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY
---	-----------	---

CITY OF PORTLAND, OREGON
1132 SW 17th AVE.

PROPERTY/EVIDENCE RECEIPT

BUREAU OF POLICE
823-2179

RECEIPT NUMBER No. 578066	DATE/TIME 9/25/96	AM PM	REFER CASE NO.	PPB CASE NO. 96-91309
-------------------------------------	-----------------------------	----------	----------------	---------------------------------

CHECK ONE TYPE ONLY <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> EVIDENCE <input type="checkbox"/> FOUND PROPERTY <input type="checkbox"/> PRISONER'S PROP.	<input type="checkbox"/> SAFEKEEPING I VOLUNTARILY RELINQUISH THE ITEMS(S) LISTED FOR SAFEKEEPING
PROPERTY TAKEN FROM	LAST NAME FIRST M.I. SEX RACE DOB
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP PHONE
OWNER OF PROPERTY	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.
HOME ADDRESS	CITY, STATE, ZIP PHONE SEX RACE DOB

TYPE OF INCIDENT ATT. MURDER	DELIVERING OFFICER [Redacted]	BPST/ASSIGN
LOCATION (WHERE SEIZED, FOUND, SURRENDERED) 709 SW SALMON	INVESTIGATOR (IF DIFFERENT) DET. [Redacted]	BPST/ASSIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> DEFENDANT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	LAST NAME FIRST M.I.	SEX RACE
		M B

THIS RECEIPT MUST BE ACCOMPANIED BY AN APPROPRIATE REPORT
INCLUDE MAKE, MODEL, SERIAL NO. OAN, TYPE, CALIBER, COLOR, SIZE, CONTENTS

STLN FOR PEU USE ONLY

ITEM 1	1 - MEMBERSHIP CARD TO JACKSON ARMS SHOOTING RANGE		
ITEM 2	1 - STATE OF CALIFORNIA BASIC FIREARMS SAFETY CERTIFICATE CARD TO [Redacted]		b6 b7c
ITEM 3			
ITEM 4			
ITEM 5			
ITEM 6			
ITEM 7			
ITEM 8			

DELIVERED TO: <input type="checkbox"/> STATE CRIME LAB <input type="checkbox"/> PROP. ROOM <input type="checkbox"/> CRIMINALISTICS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER _____	LOCKER/LOCATION CTR-3	DATE	RECEIVED BY
--	---------------------------------	------	-------------

DO NOT WRITE IN SPACE BELOW — FOR PROPERTY ROOM USE ONLY

INVENTORIED AND ACCEPTED IN PROPERTY ROOM DATE: 9-26-96 TIME: :	BY: [Redacted]	WHITE - RECORDS COPY YELLOW - CITIZENS RECEIPT PINK - WITH PROPERTY
--	----------------	---

b6
b7c

125

10061

~~CONNECT~~
SPECIAL REPORT 96-91309

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~

PORTLAND POLICE BUREAU	INFORMATION CONTINUATION	<input type="checkbox"/> CLEARANCE	PAGE/OF
		<input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	1/3

CASE NO. 96-91309 (key case)	REFER CASE NO.	CLASSIFICATION Arson/Murder/Att
------------------------------	----------------	---------------------------------

<input type="checkbox"/> 1 UNFOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 SUSPENDED	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 EXCEPTIONAL	ORIGINAL REPORT DATE/TIME 09-25-96/1129	THIS REPORT DATE/TIME 09-25-96/0845
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 PENDING	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 CLR BY ARREST	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 REFERRED		

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW Salmon

PERSON CO—Complainant SB—Subject SI—Sick/Injured/Cared For PE—Park Exclusion

CODE CO	NAME: LAST FIRST MIDDLE	CRN	SEX F	RACE W	DOB
---------	-------------------------	-----	-------	--------	-----

ADDRESS ZIP PHONE

SUBJECT OF THIS REPORT
Fire Scene Investigation

NARRATIVE/PROPERTY S—STOLEN L—LOST F—FOUND D—DAMAGED K—SAFEKEEPING R—RECOVERED

(ITEM)	CODE	ITEM	BRAND	MODEL/STYLE	SERIAL NO.	COLOR	ENGRAVINGS/PPECULIARITIES	SIZE	VALUE
--------	------	------	-------	-------------	------------	-------	---------------------------	------	-------

NO CONNECT INFORMATION

NON-CONNECT INFORMATION:

[Redacted] PPB ID Unit b6 b7C

EXHIBITS:

1. Red plastic one-gallon gas can, Rubbermaid brand
 2. One red BIC-type butane lighter
 8. Plastic spout from gas can
 9. Carpet sample from north end of fire area
 10. Carpet sample for control
 12. Carpet sample for south end of burned area
- Sample of fluid in Item #1 for laboratory test

SUMMARY: This report documents the fire scene investigation of this incident only.

NARRATIVE: On 09-25-96, at approximately 1145 hrs., I arrived at the fire scene and met with Chief [Redacted] who was the fire scene commander. I was requested to standby and assist police during the crime scene investigation. [Redacted] said there had been a fire in the lobby of the Church of Scientology. The fire activated three sprinkler heads in that area. The fire department replaced the heads and put the sprinkler system back in service.

The fire damage was confined to the floor of the first floor lobby area directly inside the main double doors in front of

b6 b7C

REPORTING OFFICER(S)	BPST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
[Redacted]		PFB	N	Arson	

CASE NO. 96-91309-975

- COPIES
- DET
 - CAU
 - Central
 - East
 - North
 - TRF
 - DA
 - DVD
 - IP
 - Prop Room
 - Crime Prev
 - Intell
 - Patrol Support

*Records

- COMPUTER ENTRY
- Person
 - OPR
 - Vehicle
 - OPR
 - 7 Crime/Prop 11/2/96
 - OPR
 - Book
 - OPR

b6 b7C

126

CASE NO. 96-91309	CLASSIFICATION Arson/Murder/Att	TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special		
SUBJECT'S NAME [Redacted]	b6 b7C	SEX F	RACE W	DOB [Redacted]
LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE 709 SW Salmon				
<p>NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:</p> <p>ITEM 1. ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO--List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.</p> <p>ITEM 2. ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO--Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.</p> <p>ITEM 3. ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO--List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.</p> <p>ITEM 4. ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS--Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.</p> <p>ITEM 5. ADDITIONAL PROPERTY--Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative--and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.</p> <p>ITEM 6. ADDITIONAL OFFICERS--List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.</p> <p>ITEM 7. SUMMARY--A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.</p> <p>ITEM 8. NARRATIVE--List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.</p>				

ITEM CODE

the reception desk. I examined the second floor of the structure. There was some smoke damage and light sooting in the stairway and the area just above the stairwell on the second floor.

Damage from the fire, including the damage done by smoke and water, appear to be approximately \$10,000 to the building and contents.

The first floor lobby floor was covered with a commercial-grade nylon carpet and foam pad. The fire on the floor burned the carpet and foam pad in an area approximately 20' x 6', extending down the steps to the lower area. The east side of the burned area had a very distinct line, between the burned and unburned section of the carpet. This is indicative of a flammable liquid type fuel burning on the surface of the carpet.

The north and south ends of the burned section appear to come to somewhat of a point with areas of burned and unburned carpet indicative of a beginning and end of a poured flammable liquid on the surface of the carpet.

At the south end of the burned area was a one-gallon red plastic gas can laying on its side with scorching at the top. The can had a small amount of fluid left inside. It had a distinct odor of flammable liquid similar to gasoline. The gas can was listed as Item #1, a sample of the liquid in the can was taken and placed in a small glass vial for future testing.

There was a red plastic butane-type lighter just to the west of the gas can. It was listed as Item #2.

On the steps at the north end of the burned area, there was a plastic spout which appeared to be a perfect match for the gas can. It was listed as Item #8.

Item #9 was a carpet sample from the north end of the burned area at approximately the top of the steps. This sample was placed into a one-gallon metal can. I noticed a distinct odor

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS	BPST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT	ASSN/DIST	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
[Redacted]			PFB N	Arson	

127

CASE NO. 96-91309	CLASSIFICATION Arson/Murder/Att	TYPE: <input type="checkbox"/> Incident <input type="checkbox"/> Traffic Accident <input type="checkbox"/> Custody <input type="checkbox"/> Special	
----------------------	------------------------------------	--	--

SUBJECT'S NAME [REDACTED]	SEX F	RACE W	DOB [REDACTED]
------------------------------	----------	-----------	-------------------

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE
709 SW Salmon

NARRATIVE: The order of appearance for additional information will be:

ITEM 1: ADDITIONAL PERSON INFO—List additional people (not suspects) and identify their involvement with the appropriate code. Additional person info includes contacts.

ITEM 2: ADDITIONAL SUSPECT INFO—Report all suspect info on additional Incident Reports. Each suspect must have coded crime analysis descriptors. Detail in the narrative only suspect info not covered in the boxes.

ITEM 3: ADDITIONAL VEHICLE INFO—List additional vehicles in the same fashion as reported in the vehicle section. Include the identifying code.

ITEM 4: ADDITIONAL WORTHLESS DOCUMENTS—Record multiple worthless documents on a Multiple Worthless Document form and attach as additional pages. Record in the narrative the number of worthless documents written.

ITEM 5: ADDITIONAL PROPERTY—Record no more than four additional items of property in the narrative—and/or use a Special Report and attach as additional pages.

ITEM 6: ADDITIONAL OFFICERS—List all officers present and identify their involvement with the incident being reported.

ITEM 7: SUMMARY—A short summary is necessary if the narrative is more than one full page in length.

ITEM 8: NARRATIVE—List in chronological order all of the relevant details in the incident and/or elements of the crime or violation.

ITEM

CODE

of a flammable liquid, similar to gasoline, on this sample.

Item #12 was a carpet sample from the south end of the burned area. It was placed in a metal container.

Item #10 was a control sample taken from an unburned area near the door, leading down the stairs. Criminalist [REDACTED] of the PPB ID Unit photographed and marked the items pertaining to the fire investigation. He took custody of the evidence at the scene.

All observations and evidence at the scene are consistent with a subject pouring flammable liquid on the carpet in the lobby. The flammable liquid was poured from the stairs towards the front door. The gas can was dropped and the fuel ignited with the BIC lighter.

No further information at this time. End of report.

b6
b7C

REPORTING OFFICERS [REDACTED]	BPST	PREC/DIV	RLF/SHFT RFB N	ASSN/DIST Arson	SUPERVISOR'S SIGNATURE
----------------------------------	------	----------	-------------------	--------------------	------------------------

PAGES 176-187 = PAGES 10-21

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Date of transcription 10/04/96

On September 27, 1996, ELLIOT ABGLSON, General Counsel, Church of Scientology, delivered an eight page document to the reception area of the Federal Bureau of Investigation to the attention of Philip F. Donegan, Jr.

Attached to and made part of this FD-302 is the document provided by ABGLSON.

Investigation on 9/27/96 at Portland, Oregon
File # 44D-PD-41212 Date dictated 10/03/96
by SA PHILIP F. DONEGAN, JR. PFD:pjw

JDB:JYY
44D-PD-41212

CRIMINAL RECORDS BY COMPUTER :

LAW ENFORCEMENT DATA SYSTEM (LEDS), Salem, Oregon, indicated that [redacted] date of birth [redacted] [redacted] sex male, race black, place of birth [redacted] height [redacted] weight [redacted] pounds, hair [redacted] eyes [redacted] social security number [redacted] FBI number [redacted] SID number [redacted] has an extensive criminal record involving driving under the influence of alcohol, blackmail/extortion involving the Church of Scientology, 709 Southwest Salmon, Portland, Oregon, fraud of services, and probation violation.

b6
b7c

...PORTLAND... attention to a 40-year theological contro

Shooting spotlights Scien

THE CHURCH Is it a religion or a cult?
Observers disagree on the organization

By MARK O'KEEFE
of The Oregonian staff

Walk along Southwest Salmon Street off Broadway in downtown Portland, and you can't miss the large yellow sidewalk sign, between Macheezmo Mousse and John Helmer haberdasher.

It says, "Free Personality Test." "That's a come-on," said Robert V. Young of Seattle, who handled public relations for the Church of Scientology for more than 20 years before becoming one of its most vocal critics. "They fish you out, based on the questions."

But the Church of Scientology, which claims more than 8 million members worldwide, views the personality test as an invitation to a path of self-discovery and enhancement.

On Thursday, a day after a gunman shot four people in the church's Salmon

Street Celebrity Centre, police began investigating connections between the church and Jairus C. Godeka, who says his life and finances were ruined by Scientology.

That investigation, and the violence that prompted it, again have drawn attention to a church that has been enmeshed in controversy since its inception. And it brought church officials out in force to defend and explain their beliefs — and to argue that the church is the victim of misunderstanding and prejudice.

Founded by science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard about 40 years ago, Scientology is embraced by Hollywood celebrities, including John Travolta, Tom Cruise, Priscilla and Lisa Marie

Please turn to
CHURCH, Page D11

THE SUSPECT Jairus Godeka responsible for shattering h

By BRYAN SMITH
and PHIL MANZANO
of The Oregonian staff

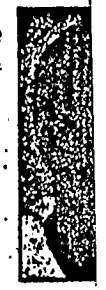
He came from Kenya in 1979 to "accomplish something in America," he said, his hopes fueled by high expectations from friends and family.

But Jairus Godeka felt his dream fade to "gloom and doom," after he was introduced to the Church of Scientology in 1980, he told police.

"They imprisoned my mind to do what they wanted me to do," he said.

That belief may explain why Godeka is accused of shooting and wounding four people — Helen Burke, Carlos Colon, Steven Crandell and Jim Stone — and starting a fire in the Church of Scientology office in downtown Portland on Wednesday.

Interviews with friends, acquaint-



GODEKA
financial
They
belief
Church
A ju
Godeka
arraign

A heavenly show



Suspect: Godeka left wife

Continued from Page D1

land on charges of attempted aggravated murder, arson, kidnapping, assault and burglary.

The turn of events shocked at least one friend, who describes Godeka as a gentle man who was "mild-mannered and had a great desire to please everyone" — someone who was far from crazy and worked hard to make a fledgling business successful.

Police records, however, show another side: one of violence, drunkenness and obsession.

In a long, sometimes rambling statement to police in February, Godeka detailed a variety of grievances he had with Scientology and said how for years he felt the organization should be made to pay \$50,000 for ruining his life.

Born in Kenya in 1958, Godeka said he came to the United States on a visa.

Godeka's in-laws, who asked that their names not be used, said Thursday that he came to study business administration at a college in Vancouver, Wash., several years ago.

They said he and his estranged wife, Christina, met while he was a student. The two married in Vancouver and lived there for three or four months before moving to Portland.

About five years into the marriage, they said, Godeka found Scientology.

A month after he did, the in-laws said, Godeka sold his belongings, including a stereo the couple owned, and left his wife.

"The Church of Scientology told him he had to cleanse or purify himself and to leave her," Christina's mother said. "He was fine until he got involved with that church."

The mother described Godeka as intelligent, hard-working and honest.

"It's not like he'd just go bonkers. He was looking for help, someone to just listen to him," she said.

After the breakup, he moved to San Francisco, where, he told police, he had a business called Phoenix Lighting.

Max Adelson, who provided an answering service to Godeka in San Francisco, remembers how hard the Kenyan worked.

Adelson, who describes himself as a friend, said Godeka went door-to-door selling light fixtures and for a time found success.

"He was all business, mild mannered, very gentle and had a great desire to please everybody," Adelson said. "He's a nice pleasant kind of guy that tried to make a living."

"This (shooting) startled the hell out of us."

In court documents and police records, Godeka listed his address in San Francisco as the Cadillac Hotel at 390 Eddy St.

The four-story building, converted

into single rooms that rent for \$225 a month — \$175 without a bathroom — sits in San Francisco's Tenderloin district, a run-down area plagued by vagrancy, prostitution and drug use.

For Godeka, the hotel had one convenience: it sat five blocks from San Francisco's Church of Scientology office on McAllister Street.

Over the next few years, Godeka shuttled between San Francisco and Portland, where he lived in several places. But no matter where he lived, he could not seem to escape his obsession with the church.

In his statement to police, Godeka said he became attracted to Scientology after a session at the Portland branch to familiarize himself with the group's philosophies.

He then took a free personality test and bought some books.

At some point, however, he began to feel that several church employees were controlling his mind, he said.

One person particularly troubled him: Burke, the receptionist at the Portland branch, who would become one of his gunshot victims.

"It was Helen," he said in one interview with police. "Helen's kept me a prisoner all these years." Burke, who is in serious condition, could not be reached for comment.

By December 1995, court records began to show traffic arrests such as drunken driving, driving with an open container and driving without insurance.

Godeka told police that he began to believe the organization had somehow kept his sister from coming to America from Kenya to get her master's degree.

He told police the church had caused his lighting business \$100,000

in damages, and that he had failed himself, his family and his friends.

"He said he was embarrassed because of the expectations of his family and friends that he was to accomplish something in America" but didn't, Portland Police detective William Johnston wrote in one report.

As usual, Scientology was to blame.

Godeka first demanded money in a 1994 in a call to Angela Mann, spokeswoman for the Portland branch, police reports indicate.

Meanwhile, during trips to San Francisco, Godeka made threats to workers at the Scientology office there.

Then, in January 1996, while back in Portland, he cased the downtown Scientology office at Southwest Salmon Street and Broadway for two weeks and began placing phone calls again.

Police records show the first came Feb. 1, when he told Burke that he would kill everyone in the office unless the church came up with \$50,000.

He called again, several times, on Feb. 5, with the same threats.

He was arrested that day at the Travel Inn motel at 800 E. Burnside St. A hotel clerk said Godeka had been drunk and obnoxious.

To the officers, however, Godeka was polite and helpful.

In fact, he said, he knew who had sent them.

When officer K.S. Leighton asked how, Godeka didn't hesitate.

"Because they're using you," he replied.

Staff writers Chastity Pratt and Peter Farrell contributed to this report.

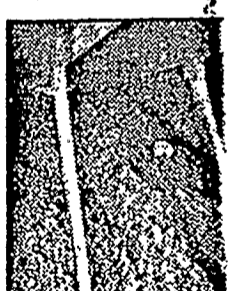


VINYL/ALUMINUM! CUSTOM WIND

Available in many colors. Call for a free estimate and order where applicable. 10% off your home. Normal

10%

Our
JOB



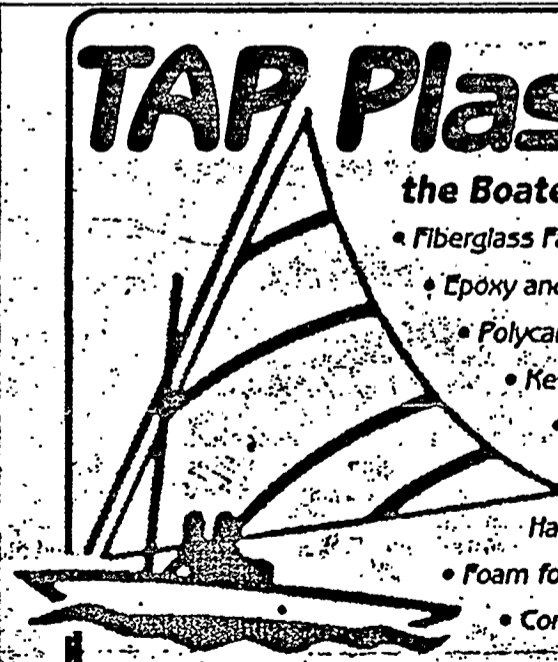
PRICES GUARANTEED

We reserve the right to limit quantities to actual dealers and distributors. Not responsible for typographical errors.
©1996 BUILDERS SQUARE, INC.

TAP Plastics

the Boater's source for:

- Fiberglass Fabric and Fillers
- Epoxy and Polyester Resins
- Polycarbonates and Acrylics
- Kevlar® and Knytex™
- Custom Fabrication
- We Make Windows and Hatch covers
- Foam for Flotation/Insulation
- Computer-Cut Vinyl



TAP Plastics

Tigard • 15230 SW Sequoia Pkwy • 620-4960 • the fantastic plastic place
Portland • 3818 SE Powell • 230-0770 • Open: Mon-Fri 8 to 6, Sat 9 to 5

Two victims played dead after gunman fired shots

■ Jim Stone fled the building only to see his wife being brought out at gunpoint by the suspect a few minutes later

By DAVID R. ANDERSON
of The Oregonian staff

Jim Stone walked down the stairs, curious to see where the shooting was coming from.

"As soon as I made it to the bottom of the stairs, I saw Steve (Crandell) and heard a pop and saw him grab his side and go down."

Jairus C. Godeka pointed the gun at Stone and fired. Stone dropped to the floor, thinking he had avoided the gunfire.

The two men played dead, Stone facing out the door, unable to see what Godeka was doing.

"We both laid there and heard him reloading and the empty shells hitting the ground."

Stone heard as Godeka poured gasoline on the floor. It sounded like only one other thing Stone has heard — volcanic ash falling on Portland after the eruption of Mount St. Helens. Shhhh.

"I never heard him say anything. He just methodically went about his business. I think he had a mission, and he was methodically going through his steps. Whatever body was there, it was like, shoot. That seemed to be his point."

Stone thinks that Godeka then walked around him and headed up the stairs. That was the signal for the two men to dash for the door, through the fire.

Stone ran next door to Macheezmo Mouse and called police. When he came back to the church, smoke was coming out the door. Carlos Colon had walked out of the church, shot in the chest. Stone did what he could to help.

"I just started yelling 'Get off the sidewalk, there's a man with a gun.'"

Stone was with three police officers and two firefighters, trying to figure a way into a fire exit door. The door started to open.

"I see my wife, and I'm happy. The door continues to open and there's the guy with a gun to her head. I didn't think. I didn't even think, I just got out of the way."

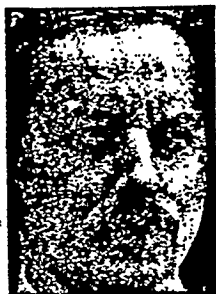
Stone walked a half-block up the street. He heard yelling but couldn't tell whether it was Godeka or the police. He couldn't see his wife, Jacqueline, because she was in an alcove.

"My thought then was I just didn't want her to get shot. That's all I was thinking."

About two minutes passed. It could have been less, but it seemed like more. Finally, he saw his wife walk away.

"I'm all upset and worried, and I said to her, 'Are you OK?' and she said, 'Hi honey! Pretty exciting, huh?'"

About an hour after the excite-



STONE

ment, Stone walked around the corner to use a pay phone to call the Los Angeles headquarters of the Church of Scientology. When he reached for his wallet, he found his hand was bloody. And some of the papers in his wallet were torn.

Stone realized that a bullet had grazed him.

"In the hip, not the buttocks. I have a reputation now."

He's not sure why it took that long to feel the bullet wound.

"I had a stinging in my side, but my adrenalin was going so much."

Stone is trying to make sense of what Godeka did. But it has strengthened his belief in Scientology's principle of a world without crime.

"The guy's psychotic, number one. And number two, boy, I've got to get in gear and change this environment quick."

Stone didn't lose much time. After he got out of the hospital about 4 p.m. Wednesday, he headed back to the church. He wanted to find out what happened. About 8:30 p.m., they reopened the building to begin cleaning up.

"It was like something out of a Judy Garland movie, when a building burns down, and everyone comes to help."

Stone was back at the church before 9 a.m. Thursday, wearing a tie and tennis shoes. Stone has a good sense of humor. But the scary stuff creeps into his mind.

"In the main, during the daytime when it's hopping and popping, I have a job to do. It's when the slack time comes that I go, 'Jesus Christ, what happened?'"

Church: Fire brings disarray

■ Continued from Page D1
Presley, and musicians Chick Corea and Isaac Hayes.

"Far too much weight is given to the discolored opinion of one person rather than the millions of people who have had a good experience," said Gail Armstrong, a church spokeswoman flown in from international headquarters in Los Angeles.

Celebrity Centres are Scientology churches designed to provide good experiences, such as counseling and career guidance, for the artistic community, though others also are welcome.

SCIENTOLOGY

■ **FOUNDED:** By science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard in 1952

■ **HEADQUARTERS:** Los Angeles

■ **MEMBERS:** Scientology claims 8 million worldwide, 4 million in the United States and 6,000 in Oregon, but critics say those numbers are inflated.

■ **BELIEFS:** Though no god is worshiped, members consider Scientology a religion that helps them to overcome obstacles in a practical way by removing mental images from this or previous lives. It also develops the "thetan,"

Kent Burtner, director of the Cult Resource Center of Ecumenical Ministries of Oregon and a former board member with the Cult Awareness Network, said Scientology "doesn't give substantial information a normal person would need to make an informed choice about joining."

He said it also employs "unrestricted use of psychological and social influence control techniques" that include pressure when someone tries to leave Scientology.

"Are they a religion?" Burtner asked. "Sure. Are they a cult? As far as my understanding of the word, yes. Very clearly."

3

3 Pc.



\$388

Oak finished dining set includes table

For a completely room of your home elbow — shop at the price is clearly Delivery to you back. Details available Visit us — you'll

through the fire.

About an hour after the excite-

time comes that I go, 'Jesus Christ, what happened?'

Church: Fire brings disarray

Continued from Page D1
Presley, and musicians Chick Corea and Isaac Hayes.

"Far too much weight is given to the discolored opinion of one person rather than the millions of people who have had a good experience," said Gail Armstrong, a church spokeswoman, flown in from international headquarters in Los Angeles.

Celebrity Centres are Scientology churches designed to provide good experiences, such as counseling and career guidance, for the artistic community, though others also are welcome.

Visitors to Portland's Celebrity Centre — and church officials say as many as 50 a week come in off the street — are struck by the plush, three-story, more-than-8,000-square-foot facility.

They encounter a bronze bust of Hubbard, who died in 1986.

Above the bust, on the back wall, in large black letters, is a quote from the church founder: "A culture is only as great as its dreams, and its dreams are dreamed by artists." Paintings by local Scientologists adorn other walls.

On Thursday, the carpeting was pulled up and the furniture in disarray as the church tried to recover from an attack by Godeka, who poured gasoline on the floor and started a fire, setting off sprinklers. He also shot and wounded four people.

Godeka had a history of harassing Scientologists, including its church in San Francisco. A Portland church secretary told police in February that Godeka had taken a personality test, bought a book and signed up for a home-study course.

Church officials insist Godeka took no Scientology courses. But if he had, he would have begun a long, and potentially expensive, journey of self-improvement that never ends.

"There is level zero, level one, level two," Armstrong said. "It's a precise path. But it's a path anyone can travel. What Scientologists say is the more they follow the path, the more happy they are, the more able they are."

Courses include such topics as "How to Improve Conditions in Life," "Personal Values and Integrity," "How to Make Work Easier" and "Financial Success."

Each class comes with a suggested donation.

Former member Young said that a person can easily spend \$50,000 on such courses. But J. Gordon Melton, director of the Institute of American Religion, who has studied Scientology since 1964, said it would probably cost "\$10,000 to \$12,000 spread out over a number of years."

Said Armstrong, the church spokeswoman: "It might be from a few hundred dollars to tens of thousands of dollars."

The donation covers one-on-one counseling called "auditing," which uses a device called an "E-meter."

FOUNDED: By science fiction writer L. Ron Hubbard in 1952

HEADQUARTERS: Los Angeles

MEMBERS: Scientology claims 8 million worldwide, 4 million in the United States and 6,000 in Oregon, but critics say those numbers are inflated.

BELIEFS: Though no god is worshiped, members consider Scientology a religion that helps them to overcome obstacles in a practical way by removing mental images from this or previous lives. It also develops the "thetan," or soul, by progressing through a series of levels of spirituality.

The church considers it a highly sensitive electronic instrument that indicates changes occurring in the mind.

The church's "Reference Guide to the Scientology Religion" portrays such education as a relative bargain when one considers "four years at a top university would run between \$30,000 and \$90,000."

And it could be cheaper than attending a traditional church.

"Other churches may have a tithing system," Armstrong said. "That's their way. This is our way."

The Portland Celebrity Centre has a staff of 40 but plans to expand to 250 by the end of the year, Portland spokeswoman Angie Mann said.

"It's massive," Mann said. "We've had more public than we've been able to comfortably service. It's just public demand for people wanting this technology."

With its classes that resemble a university and its absence of a god to worship, some have argued Scientology is not a religion.

The Internal Revenue Service recognized Scientology as a tax-exempt religion in 1957, revoked the status in 1967, then restored it in 1993.

"I never call it a religion," Young said. "I was in it for 21 years, and I was the one trying to make it a religion. I never call it that today. To me, it's an ideological-political movement."

Melton, the California scholar, said, "It really challenges our idea of what a religion is. Having monitored it for several decades now, I'm fairly convinced it is truly a religion, but it's a very unique one."

But is it a religious cult, then?

Cynthia Kissler, executive director of the Chicago-based Cult Awareness Network, told Time magazine in 1991 that "Scientology is quite likely the most ruthless, the most classically terroristic, the most litigious and the most lucrative cult the country has ever seen."

Those comments fueled a battle between Scientology, Time and the Cult Awareness Network, with the latter organization driven to bankruptcy after the church labeled it a "hate group" and applied relentless legal pressure.

Kent Burtner, director of the Cult Resource Center of Ecumenical Ministries of Oregon and a former board member with the Cult Awareness Network, said Scientology "doesn't give substantial information a normal person would need to make an informed choice about joining."

He said it also employs "unrestricted use of psychological and social influence control techniques" that include pressure when someone tries to leave Scientology.

"Are they a religion?" Burtner asked. "Sure. Are they a cult? As far as my understanding of the word, yes. Very clearly."

Scientology says such critics are misinformed or hateful. Armstrong points to "the 800-page Scientology encyclopedia" and a stack of media resource kits as proof that Scientology has nothing to hide.

"If somebody is in the church, and suddenly they drop out, someone is obviously going to talk to them and say, 'Hey, Joe, what's wrong?' That's a common human reaction. But they are free to go."

"The opinion that counts is the opinion of members and the people Scientology has helped. A person like Kent Burtner has never done anything in Scientology, and he doesn't know a thing about it."

Jackpots will rise in two lottery games

From staff and wire reports

were 4-6-39-43-45-47.

150 f
\$19.9

This is the last

(12/31/1995)

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

ASCP

Precedence: ROUTINE

Date: 11/13/1996

To: CID

Attn: [redacted]

Room 10356

From: *W/F* Portland

Contact: SA [redacted]

Approved By: [redacted]

b6
b7C

Drafted By: [redacted] mls

Case ID #: 44D-PD-41212 (Pending)

Title: [redacted] aka

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY - VICTIM
CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY

Synopsis: Case re-opened to follow local a prosecution.

Administrative: Reference telephone call [redacted] Church Arson Task Force, room 10356, on 11/13/1996.

b6
b7C

Details: On 11/13/1996, SA [redacted] Church Arson Task Force, room 10356, FBI Headquarters, telephonically advised that attorney guidelines dictate that this case be placed in pending status to monitor and report local prosecution.

b6
b7C

*Re O-A
MPS
11-15-96*

44D-PD-41212-10

IP [redacted] ACS *df*
11-15-96

SEARCHED _____
SERIALIZED *df*
INDEXED _____
FILED _____

F:\PDO 41212\MLS 31903.E96

df

To: FBIHQ From: Portland
Re: 44D-PD-41212, 11/13/1996

LEAD(s) :

Set Lead 1:

PORTLAND

AT PORTLAND, OREGON

Portland will follow and report local prosecution of
subject.

◆◆

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.) A1, A16
The Oregonian, Portland OR

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

Date: 9.26.1996
Edition:

Title: VIOLENCE VISITS
SCIENTOLOGY, the victims

Character: PD 44-0
or
Classification: PD 80-715
Submitting Office: Portland

Indexing:

Violence visits Scientology

■ THE VICTIMS: *Four caught in a hail of gunfire*

By ERIN HOOVER
and PATRICK O'NEILL
of The Oregonian staff

The man who opened fire in the Church of Scientology's downtown Portland center Wednesday harmed four people who friends said were dedicated to peace and encouraging others.

The four — Helen M. Burke, 44; Steven Roy Crandell, 45; Jim M. Stone, 43; and Carlos Colon, 24 — each play vital roles in the Church of Scientology, a church that visualizes a world without crime where people can realize their potential.

All four victims are expected to live.
"I suspect all will survive, but I can't tell you

they all will survive without permanent injury or disability," said Dr. Jackson Smood, one of several emergency room physicians who worked on the victims at University Hospital.

HELEN M. BURKE

Friends said Helen Burke is a woman whose warmth and motherly instincts extend beyond her family.

Burke and her husband, Dan, live in a Southeast Portland neighborhood and have two young children. They are expecting their third in Feb-

Please turn to
VICTIMS, Page A16

44D-PD-41212-111
SEARCHED INDEXED
SERIALIZED FILED
OCT 1 1996
FBI/DOJ

(12/31/1995)

ASCII

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Precedence: ROUTINE

Date: 12/03/1996

To: FBIHQ

Attn: [redacted] Room 10356
[redacted] Room 3043

From: Portland

Contact: SA [redacted]

Approved By: [redacted]

b6
b7C

Drafted By: [redacted] mls

Case ID #: 44D-~~PD~~-41212 (Pending)

Title: [redacted] aka

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY - VICTIM,
CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY

Synopsis: Local trial scheduled for subject end of December, 1996.

Details: On 12/01/1996, [redacted] Multnomah County District Attorney's Office, Portland, Oregon, advised that trial for [redacted] is currently scheduled for the end of December, 1996, for attempted murder, arson, and other charges. [redacted] indicated that he does not feel this case will go to trial at that time as he is thoroughly convinced the defense will be filing a motion for mental disease defense.

b6
b7C

440-PP-71212-12

SEARCHED _____
SERIALIZED
INDEXED _____
FILED _____

UPD OED ACS
DRT 12-6-96

[Handwritten mark]

To: FBIHQ From: Portland
Re: 44D-PD-41212, 12/03/1996

LEAD(s) :

Set Lead 1:

PORTLAND

AT PORTLAND, OREGON

Portland will follow local prosecution.

◆◆

(12/31/1995)

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Precedence: ROUTINE

Date: 01/08/1997

To: CID

Attn: Civil Rights Unit

[Redacted] Room 10356

[Redacted] Room 3043

From: ~~Portland~~

Squad 4

Contact: [Redacted]

Approved By: [Redacted]

b6
b7c

Drafted By: [Redacted]

pjw

Case ID #: 44D-PD-41212 (Pending)

Title: [Redacted]

aka

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY - VICTIM;
CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY

Synopsis: Trial currently scheduled in Multnomah County District Court 01/24/1997.

Details: On 01/06/1997, [Redacted] Multnomah County District Attorney's Office, Portland, Oregon, advised the trial for [Redacted] is currently scheduled for 01/24/1997. [Redacted] is still anticipating the defense to file a motion on behalf of [Redacted] for mental incompetency.

b6
b7c

♦♦

44D-PD-41212-13

SEARCHED _____
SERIALIZED js
INDEXED _____
FILED js

UPLOADED ACS js
DATE 1-9-97

(Indicate page, name of newspaper, city and state.) C1, C10

(Mount Clipping in Space Below)

The Oregonian, Portland OR

Date: 1.27.1997
Edition:

Title: Church shooting trial delayed

Character: 44D-PD-41212
or PD 80-715
Classification:
Submitting Office: Portland

Indexing:

Church shooting trial delayed

■ The man accused of wounding four at the Scientology Celebrity Centre for now is found incompetent to stand trial

By BRYAN SMITH
of The Oregonian staff

The man accused of shooting four people at the Scientology Celebrity Centre in downtown Portland is mentally incapable of helping in his own defense and will be sent to Oregon State Hospital for evaluation and treatment, a judge ruled Wednesday.

Jairus Chegero Godeka, 38, will re-

main in the Salem hospital until he improves enough to defend himself against criminal charges of attempted aggravated murder, arson and kidnapping, Multnomah Circuit Judge Frank Bearden ruled.

In granting the defense motion, Bearden cited a psychiatrist's report that said Godeka provided "paranoid, essentially nonsensical" information in preparation for his defense.

"He should therefore be sent to the state hospital, where appropriate psychotropic medications can be administered," wrote Jerry K. Larsen, medical director of Psychiatric Services for Woodland Park Hospital. Godeka's lawyer requested that Larsen make a mental evaluation.

"If he favorably responds, only then will his thinking clear to the point he can adequately aid and assist in his own defense," Larsen wrote.

Prosecutors did not oppose the motion. They plan to ask their own psychiatrists at the state hospital to make an evaluation.

Godeka is accused of shooting four people, holding a fifth person hostage and trying to set fire to the Church of Scientology Celebrity Centre on Sept. 25.

All the wounded recovered from their injuries.

Godeka told police he attacked the center because its members were exerting mind control over him and had ruined his life.

The church said it had little contact with Godeka and had no idea why he attacked.

Dressed in a jail-issue blue uniform, Godeka listened intently with hands folded under his chin as the judge issued his order.

In a soft voice, the Maragoli, Kenya, native told the judge that such hospitals "make me paranoid. It's not a place I want to be."

Bearden told Godeka that he was not being committed, only ordered there for an evaluation that would determine when he will be mentally able to stand trial.

The judge also ordered a hospital psychiatrist to determine whether Godeka's mental problems affected his ability to obey the law during the September shootings.

That evaluation is crucial to the insanity defense planned by Godeka's attorney, Kerry Chipman.

Oregon law requires that defendants understand the nature of proceedings against them, including criminal charges and possible penalties, and that they be able to provide information that could help in their defense.

When defendants are mentally unable to do so, they are sent to the state mental hospital for treatment and evaluation.

On Wednesday, Bearden asked that Godeka's aid-and-assist evaluation be completed 30 days after he is admitted into the hospital.

Godeka might have to wait as long

(X)

44D-PD-41212-14

SEARCHED <i>ms</i>	INDEXED
SERIALIZED <i>SP</i>	FILED <i>ay</i>
FEB 1997	
<i>OM</i>	

S.V.D.O.J.

Shooting: Trial start will await findings

as six weeks before he is transferred because of a backlog of cases, Bearden said. He is being held in the Justice Center jail.

Larsen's report, filed Wednesday, describes a relatively trouble-free life enjoyed by Godeka in his small Kenyan village but details problems during his years in Portland, Alaska and San Francisco, including heavy drinking and marital problems.

Godeka told Larsen that the Church of Scientology "tore my mind into pieces." He said members "hypnotized" him and made him the subject of "mind research."

"He believes they destroyed his life, resulting in estrangement from

his sister, loss of his business and loss of his home," Larsen wrote.

The organization is a self-enhancement movement that emphasizes counseling and an approach to problem-solving called Dianetics, which church founder L. Ron Hubbard created.

Angie Mann, a spokeswoman for the Portland church, said Godeka belongs in jail.

"He's committed a terrible crime, and he needs to be kept out of society," said Mann, who attended Wednesday's hearing. "No one should be allowed to commit a crime of this nature regardless of the insanity defense."



ROSS WILLIAM HAMILTON/The Oreg

Jarius Chegero Godeka listens as his attorney, Kerry Chipman, speaks Wednesday during a hearing on Godeka's competency to stand trial.

(12/31/1995)

ASCII

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

Precedence: ROUTINE

Date: 03/17/1997

To: ~~MEMO~~ CID

Attn: Civil Rights Unit
[redacted] 10356
[redacted] 3043

From: Portland
Squad 4
Contact: [redacted]

Approved By: [redacted]

b6
b7C

Drafted By: [redacted] amh

Case ID #: 44D-PD-41212 (Pending)

Title: [redacted] aka

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY-VICTIM;
CIVIL RIGHTS-DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY

Synopsis: [redacted] is currently undergoing psychiatric evaluation at the Oregon State Mental Hospital, Salem, Oregon.

b6
b7C

Details: [redacted] Assistant District Attorney, Multnomah County District Attorney's Office, Portland, Oregon, advised that as of 03/15/1997, [redacted] is still undergoing psychiatric evaluation at the Oregon State Mental Hospital, Salem, Oregon.

[redacted] indicated that upon completion of the psychiatric exam of the matter will be brought to the attention of the trial judge at which time a determination will be made if [redacted] is capable of assisting in his defense.

b6
b7C

ok.

44D-PD-41212-15

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED <i>JEP</i>	FILED <i>JEP</i>
MAR 17 1997	
FBI-PORTLAND	

UPLOADED ACS *JEP*
DATE 3-19-97

JEP

To: FBIHQ-CID From: Portland
Re: 44D-PD-41212, 03/17/1997

LEAD (s):

Set Lead 1:

PORTLAND

AT PORTLAND, OREGON



Portland will follow and report local prosecution of

b6
b7c

◆◆

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

REPORTING OFFICE <u>Portland</u>	OFFICE OF ORIGIN <u>Portland</u>	DATE <u>6/30/97</u>	INVESTIGATIVE PERIOD <u>3/17/97-6/30/97</u>
TITLE OF CASE <u>[Redacted] aka</u> CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY - VICTIM		REPORT MADE BY SA <u>[Redacted]</u>	TYPED BY: <u>lnj</u>
		CHARACTER OF CASE CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY	

b6
b7c

REFERENCE: Portland EC dated March 17, 1997.

.5.
 closed
 7/7/97
 [Signature]

APPROVED	SPECIAL AGENT IN CHARGE	DO NOT WRITE IN SPACES BELOW
COPIES MADE: 2 - Bureau Attn: Civil Rights Unit Attn: CID (Church Arson Task Force) 1 - DOJ 1 - AUSA Attn: <u>[Redacted]</u> ① - Portland (44D-PD-41212)		<u>44D-PD-41212-16</u> SEARCHED _____ SERIALIZED <u>[Signature]</u> INDEXED _____ FILED <u>[Signature]</u>

b6
b7c

DISSEMINATION RECORD OF ATTACHED REPORT				Notations
Agency				UPLOADED ACS <u>[Signature]</u> DATE <u>7-9-97</u> <u>[Signature]</u>
Request Recd.				
Date Fwd.				
How Fwd.				
By				

ASC

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
Federal Bureau of Investigation

Copy to:

Report of:

[REDACTED]

Office: Portland

Date:

June 30, 1997

b6
b7C

Case ID #:

44D-PD-41212

Title:

[REDACTED]

aka

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

Character:

CIVIL RIGHTS - DAMAGE TO RELIGIOUS PROPERTY

Synopsis:

[REDACTED] has been examined by the Oregon State Mental Hospital, Salem, Oregon, and due to his psychiatric condition he is unable to assist his attorneys in his defense. AUSA [REDACTED] advised this case would not be prosecutable in the federal system.

b6
b7C

- C -

DETAILS:

[REDACTED] Assistant District Attorney, Multnomah County District Attorney's Office, Portland, Oregon, advised that the Oregon State Mental Hospital, Salem, Oregon, conducted a psychiatric evaluation regarding [REDACTED] and found him unable to assist his defense in his trial.

b6
b7C

[REDACTED] Assistant United States Attorney (AUSA), United States Attorney's Office, Portland, Oregon, advised that in view of the examination by the Oregon State Mental Hospital, Salem, Oregon, he would defer any prosecutive action to the Multnomah County District Court, Portland, Oregon.

b6
b7C

I:\pd041212\LVJ18110.204

Routing Slip

0-7 (Rev. 10-9-84)

(Copies to Offices Checked)

TO: SAC,

TO: LEGAT.

- Albany
- Albuquerque
- Alexandria
- Anchorage
- Atlanta
- Baltimore
- Birmingham
- Boston
- Buffalo
- Butte
- Charlotte
- Chicago
- Cincinnati
- Cleveland
- Columbia
- Dallas
- Denver
- Detroit
- El Paso
- Honolulu
- ASAC, Brooklyn-Queens (MRA)
- Houston
- Indianapolis
- Jackson
- Jacksonville
- Kansas City
- Knoxville
- Las Vegas
- Little Rock
- Los Angeles
- Louisville
- Memphis
- Miami
- Milwaukee
- Minneapolis
- Mobile
- Newark
- New Haven
- New Orleans
- New York City
- Norfolk

- Oklahoma City
- Omaha
- Philadelphia
- Phoenix
- Pittsburgh
- Portland
- Richmond
- Sacramento
- St. Louis
- Salt Lake City
- San Antonio
- San Diego
- San Francisco
- San Juan
- Savannah
- Seattle
- Springfield
- Tampa
- Washington Field
- Quantico

- Bern
- Bogota
- Bonn
- Canberra
- Hong Kong
- London
- Mexico City
- Montevideo
- Ottawa
- Panama City
- Paris
- Rome
- Tokyo

[Handwritten signature]
 30/99

 Date

RE: DOJ CLOSING/S

Retention For appropriate

- For information optional action Surep, by _____
- The enclosed is for your information. If used in a future report, conceal all sources, paraphrase contents.
- Enclosed are corrected pages from report of SA _____ dated _____

Remarks:

This case has been closed by the Civil Rights Division - Department of Justice on

Enc. 1
Bufile
Urfile


Memorandum



Subject: Notice of File Closing
CIVIL RIGHTS DIVISION

Date: AUG 12 1999

To: Director
Federal Bureau of Investigation


From:  *am*
Acting Assistant Attorney
General
Civil Rights Division

b6
b7C

Reference is made to your field office file captioned as on the attached closing form and numbered 44D-PD-41212-17. This matter has been closed as of the date on the attached form.

Attachment

DOJ Number: 208-61-1

Originator/Secretary initials: 

b6
b7C

44D-PD-41212-17

Closed C-5
9/3/99
SRK
GN 7/11/97

HR
ENTERED
into CRIS

44D-PD-41212-17
SEP 09 1999
FBI - PORTLAND
602

File Number:

Case Title:

Date:

208-61-1

[Redacted Case Title]

8/12/99

Church of Scientology - Victim

b6
b7C

YOU ARE ADVISED THAT THE ABOVE FILE HAS BEEN CLOSED AS OF THIS DATE.

Remarks/Special Information:

Administrative action and local prosecution substantially vindicated the federal interest in this incident.

To:

Files Unit

Civil Rights Division

Signature:

Division:

[Redacted Signature]

Civil Rights Division

FORM OBD-25-A

MAR. 81

b6
b7C